

5

4 7 0 4 8

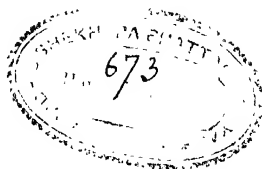
SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III KHANDHA-VĀGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)



LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

RMIC LIBRARY	
Acc. No.	47,048
Class No.	294.121 SUT
Date	23.7.62
St. Card	M.B.
Class.	294
Cat.	294
Bk Card	AC
Crossed	294

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
BOOK I KHANDHA-SAMŪTTAM (XXII)...	1
1 <i>Mūlapaṇṇāsa</i>	1
CHAPTER I (Nakulapita-vagga)	1
" II (Anicca-vagga)	21
" III (Bhāra-vagga)	25
" IV (Natumbhāka-vagga)	33
" V (Attadipa-vagga)	42
2 <i>Majjhima-paṇṇāsa</i>	53
CHAPTER I (Upāya-vagga)	53
" II (Arahatta-vagga)	73
" III (Khajjaniya-vagga)	81
" IV (Thera-vagga)	105
" V (Puppha-vagga)	137
3 <i>Upāri-paṇṇāsa</i>	
CHAPTER I (Anta-vagga)	157
" II (Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
" III (Avijjā-vagga)	170
" IV (Kukkula-vagga)	177
" V (Ditṭhi-vagga)	180
BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMŪTTAM (XXIII) ...	188
CHAPTER I	188
" II	195
" III (Āyacana-vagga)	198
" IV (Upanisinna-vagga)	200

	PAGE
BOOK III DIṬṬHI-SAMYUTTAM (XXIV)...	202
CHAPTER I (Sotāpatti-vagga) ...	202
,, II 1 Purimagamanam ...	217
2 Dutiya-gamanam ...	218
3 Tatiya-gamanam ...	221
4 Catuttha-gamanam ...	222
BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTAM (XXV) ...	225
BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVI) ...	228
BOOK VI KILESĀ-SAMYUTTAM (XXVII) ..	232
BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVIII) ...	235
BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIX) ...	240
BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM (XXX) ...	246
BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXI) ...	249
BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXII) ...	254
BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXIII) ...	257
BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (or SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM (XXXIV)	263

INDICES—

I. Index to the Proper Names ...	283
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas ...	286
III. Index to the Gāthas ...	290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Saṃyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Siṃhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled *KHANDHA-VAGGO*; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the *Saṃyuttas* in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a *Saṃyutta*; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the *Saṃyuttas* in this *Vaggo* are as much as thirteen *(terasa)*, while the Siṃhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādaśa*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chaṭṭha*), and the eighth (*aṭṭhama*), three Saṃyuttas which, if the *Khandha-vaggo* consists of thirteen Saṃyuttas, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first Saṃyutta is not for the Sinhalese MSS. a Saṃyutta. But, what might it be? If it be not a Saṃyutta, why is it embodied in the Saṃyutta-nikāya? and, since it is embodied in this Collection; how ought it not to be a Saṃyutta?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 63 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nidāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nidāna-Saṃyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Saṃyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññāsu* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Saṃyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Diṭṭhi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a Saṃyutta.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika*, *Uppāda*, *Kilesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Sinhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following Saṃyutta, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following Saṃyuttas, viz., *Nāga*, *Supanna*, *Gandhabba*, *Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five *khandhas* are not even mentioned.

The Supanna is counted the eighth by the Sinhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Samyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Samyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Samyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Samyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the NIDĀNA-VAGGO) was the XXI., these become the XXII.-XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Samyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sāriputta* (XXV.-XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vago, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *paññāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the Vaggos; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four vaggos, is also very regular; but the *Diṭṭhi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotāpattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole *Samyutta* consists of $18+18+3\times 26=114$ *suttantā* or *reyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the *Sotāpattivaggo*, 96 in the four *gamana*.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated¹ by the Sinhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 *suttantā* ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Diṭṭhi-Samyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the *Uddāna*, there are 14 *suttas*, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supanna-S.*, for which the *Uddāna* gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 *suttas*, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten *suttas*;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain *Uddāna* gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 *suttas*, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valāha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Samyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The *Uddāna* of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the *khandhas*, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

¹ This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this Saṃyutta, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Sinhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the Uddāna, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese Uddāna as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta.

It is not the Khandhas which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last Saṃyutta, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the suttas are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the Samādhī; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtlety, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole KHANDHA-VAGGO as follows :

(I.) Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 <i>Paññāsa</i>)	158 suttas
(II.) Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 „
(III.) Dīṭṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggo 18 4 gamanas 96	114 suttantas
(IV.) Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	
(V.) Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 „
(VI.) Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 „
(VII.) Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 „
(VIII.) Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.) Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 „
(X.) Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 „
(XI.) Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 „

(XII.) Vacchagotta-S.		
XXXIII.	11 titles	55 suttantas
(XIII.) Jhāna (or Samādhi)		
S. XXXIV.	10 titles	55 „
		<hr/>
Total		733

If I am not mistaken, the whole consists of 733 distinct texts, *Suttas* and *Suttantas* (or *Veyyākaraṇāṇi*), to which I have adapted, as before, the titles supplied by the Uddānas, except in case of exuberant multiplication, and including between () those which were not directly borrowed from the Uddānas.

V.

Several texts of this division are mere repetitions of or adaptations to texts already met with. Thus 91 and 92 of the *Khandha-S.* differ only by the title from 21 and 22 of the *Rāhula-S.* (XVIII.) in the *Nidāna-vaggo*; 115 of the same is to be compared with 16 of the *Nidāna-S.* The *suttas* 59 (*Pañca*) and 61 (*Āditta*) refer to some of the first speeches of the Buddha.

Twenty-three gāthas occur in this division, all to be found in the *Khandha-S.*, viz., two alone, in 3 and 79, the others concatenated, two in 22, four in 78, seven in 95, eight in 76.

VI.

The MSS. which I used are the same as before : B, the Burmese MS. of Paris ; S¹, the Sinhalese MS. of Copenhagen ; S³, the Sinhalese MS. of Paris. S², which is the Sinhalese MS. of London (British Museum), I could not reach. The useful help of the commentary, which assisted me much in the preceding volumes, has unfortunately failed me for this one. I had no MS. of it at my disposal.

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Sinhalese MS. S^r.

•

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS. ; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vitthāretabbam*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the Dīṭṭhi-S. One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here; 151, 152 (of the Khandha-S.), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Sinhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S^r, the Kilesa- and Nāga-S., being sadly carved about and intermixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausbøll; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Sinhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined: 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the gāthas.

• •

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Sinhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the Sumaṅgala.

Samyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

BOOK I KHANDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPĀÑÑASA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam nisidi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkha-pātaṅko|| aniccadassavī¹ kho panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyaṇaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovadatu mam bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti|||

4 Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati āturo te² gahapati kāyo addhabhūto³ pariyonaddho|| Yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturaṃ bhavissatīti|| Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ ti|||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ

¹ S¹³ adhicca° always

² B hāyam always

³ B aṇḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|| Vippasannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| alatta¹ no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyāti||

Kim hi² no siyā bhante idānaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti³||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti⁴||

7 Idhāham bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃ|| ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho haṃ bhante Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ||

Ahaṃ asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abbikkhaṇātaṅko|| aniccadassavī paṇāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovaḍatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti||

Evam vutte maṃ bhante Bhagavā etad avoca|| Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati|| āturo yaṃ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyaṇaddho|| yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttaṃ pi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā|| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato eittam anāturaṃ bhavissati|| Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti||

Evam khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

8 Na hi pana taṃ³ gahapati paṭibhāsi⁴ Bhagavantam uttarim paṭipucchitum|| Kittavatā nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| Kittavatā ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto ti||

¹ S¹.3 alattaṃ ² B kañhi ³ B tvaṃ ⁴ B inserts taṃ

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho ti||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmiti||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi||

11 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||

Kathaṃ ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino taṃ rūpam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| vedānavantam vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

14 Saññam attato samanupassati|| saññāvantam vā attānam attani vā saññam saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsāṃṃṃ

16 Viññānam attato samanupassatiṃṃṃ viññānavantaṃ vā
attānam attāni vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānam
Ahaṃ viññānam mama viññānaṃ ti pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiṃṃṃ
tassa Ahaṃ viññānam mama viññānanti pariyutṭhatthāyino
taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hotiṃṃṃ tassa viññānam
vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsāṃṃṃ

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacit-
to caṃṃṃ

18 Kathanca gahapati āturakāyo pi¹ kho hoti no ca
āturacittoṃṃṃ

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī
ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisā-
naṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme
suvinito na rūpam attato samanupassatiṃṃṃ na rūpavantaṃ
vā² attānaṃ na attāni vā² rūpam na rūpasim vā² attānaṃ
Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiṃṃṃ
tassa Ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpanti apariyutṭhatthāyino taṃ
rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hotiṃṃṃ tassa rūpa vipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsāṃṃṃ

20 Na vedanam attato samanupassati na vedanāvantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attāni vā vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā attānam
Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiṃṃṃ
tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā
vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hotiṃṃṃ tassa vedanāvipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsāṃṃṃ

21 Na saññam attato samanupassatiṃṃṃ na saññāvantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saññaṃ na saññāya vā attānam
Ahaṃ saññaṃ mama saññaṃ ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hotiṃṃṃ
tassa Ahaṃ saññaṃ mama saññāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā sañña
vipariṇamati aññathā hotiṃṃṃ tassa sañña vipariṇāmaññathā-
bhāvā nuppajjanti sokaridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāṃṃṃ

¹ B hi

² Sr-3 omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāra-
tam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā
attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti na pari-
yutthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti
apariyutthattāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā
honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti
soka-parideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

23 Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇa-
tam vā attānaṃ na attāni vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmim vā
attānam Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇaṃ ti na pari-
yutthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇaṃ ti a-
pariyutthattāyino taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti||
tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka-
parideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

24 Evam kho gaḥapati āturakāyo¹ hoti no ca āturacitto
ti||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano Nakulapitā
gaḥapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi||

2 (2) Devadaha

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu²
viharati Devadahannāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo³||

2 Atha kho sambahulā paccābhūmagāhika bhikkhū
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdimsu||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocum|| Icchāma mayam bhante paccābhūmaṃ
janapadaṃ gantum paccābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kap-
petum ti||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputto ti||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam|| Sāriputto bhikkhave⁴
paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ⁵ anuggāhako sabrahmacāriṇaṃ ti||⁶

¹ B inserts hikho ² B sakyesu ³ S³ nigame

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit Sāri^o bhi^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁶ sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccasso-
sum|||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Śāriputto Bhagavato
avidūre aññatarasmim elagalagumbe¹ nisinno hoti|||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinan-
ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Śāriputto tenupasaṅka-
mimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Śāriputtena saddhiṃ
saṃmodimsu|| saṃmodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisa-
retvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu|||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ
Śāriputtam etad avocuṃ||| Iechāma mayam āvuso Śāri-
putta paccābhūmam janapadaṃ gantum paccābhūme
janapade nivāsaṃ kappetuṃ||² apalokito no satthā ti|||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhūnaṃ pañhaṃ
pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gaha-
patipapaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā
vīmaṇsakā kiṃvādāyasmantānaṃ satthā kim akkhāyāti||
Kacci vo³ āyasmantānaṃ dhammā sussutā sugahitā
sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppaṭividdhā paññāya⁴]|
yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato
assattha|| na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyā-
tha||⁶ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyātha na ca
koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁷ gārayhaṃ tñānaṃ
āgaccheyyāti|||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato
Śāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum||
sūdhū vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Śāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho ti|||

9 Tena hāvuso supātha sūdhukam manasi karotha
bhāsissāmīti|||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Śāriputtassa
paccassosum|||

Āyasmā Śāriputto etad avoca|||

¹ B elakāla°

² S¹⁻³ kappetunti

³ S¹ te; S³ no

⁴ In B only

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹ has ācikkhe°

⁷ S¹ °vato; S³ °pāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṇsakā kimvādā¹ panāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyiti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvusq satthā ti||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva² uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitāpi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṇsakā kismim panāyasmantānam chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

12 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṇsakā kim panāyasmantānam ādinavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa³ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatapaṇhassa tassa + rūpassa viparīṇamaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| la|| avigatatapaṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānam viparīṇamaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatapaṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa viparīṇamaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ādinavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

¹ B omits vādā

² S¹⁻³ assuññeva always

³ S¹ avīta^o here only; S³ always

⁴ Missing in S³

13 Evam vyākate pi kho¹ āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipapaṇḍitā pi samanapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimaṃsakā kim paṇāyasmantānam ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāne chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puttā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatāṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatāṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāne vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatāṇhassa tassa viññānassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāne chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti ||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato dittheva² dhamme sukho vihāro abhaviṣṣa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati paṭikaṅkhā||³ Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato dittheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso saparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ parammarāṇā duggati⁴ paṭikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeti||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato ditthe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhaviṣṣa savighāto sa-

¹ S¹ vyākrote ; S³ omits pi kho

² B dittheceva

³ S¹ and B paṭi^o

⁴ S³ sugati, duggati always ; B sugatim, duggatim ; S¹ sugati, duggati, once duggatim

upāyāso sapaṇiāho|| kāyassa ca ¹ bhedā parammarañā
duggati patikaṅkhā|| Nayidam ² Bhagavā kusalanam
dhammānam upasampadam vaṇṇeya||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja
vihārato diṭṭheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anu-
pāyāso apaṇiāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammarañā sugati
pātikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalanam dhammānam
upasampadam vaṇṇetīti||

18 Idam avocāysmā Sāriputto attamanā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti||

3 (3) Hālidikāni (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte ³ pabbate||

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam
Mahā-Kaccānam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho Hālidikāni gahapati
āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca|| Vuttam idam
bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe||⁴

Okam pahūya aniketasāri||

Gāme akubbam ⁵ muni santhavāni||⁶

Kāmelhi ritto apurakkharāno||

Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ
katham vitthārena attho datṭhabo ti||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| rūpadhā-
turāgavinibaddhaṇa ⁷ pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||
Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| vedanādhātu-
rāgavinibaddhaṇa pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||

¹ S¹-3 omits ca

² S¹-3 na kho

³ B kulaghare papāte always

⁴ B māgaṇṭhiya^o

⁵ B akrubbam always

⁶ B sandhavā^o always

⁷ B ^obandhaṇa always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhātu-rāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||
 Saṅkhārādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saṅkhārādhāturaṅgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||

1. Evaṃ kho gahapati okasārī hoti||

8 Kathaṃ ca gahapati¹ anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusaṃyā² te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucehinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati||¹

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi² anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

14 Evaṃ kho gahapati anokasārī hoti||

15 Kathaṃ ca gahapati¹ niketasārī hoti||

Rūpanimittaniketasāraviniṇḍhā² kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati|| Saddanimitta³, la⁴, Gandhanimitta⁵, Rasanimitta⁶, Phoṭṭhabbanimitta⁷, Dhammanimittaniketasāraviniṇḍhā³ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||

16 Kathaṃ ca gahapati¹ aniketasārī hoti⁴||

Rūpanimittaniketasāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucehinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati||

Saddanimitta⁵ pe|| Gandhanimitta⁶|| Rasanimitta⁷|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta⁸||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucehinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāva-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B °niketavisāra° always; S³ °niketavihāriba° here only

³ S¹⁻³ baddhā always

⁴ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³

katā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasāri ti vuccati||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasāri hoti||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco gīhihi ² saṃsaṭṭho viharati||
sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito
uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu ³ yogam āpajjati||
Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gīhihi ² asaṃsaṭṭho viharati|| na
sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu
dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam
āpajjati|| Evaṃ ⁴ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto ⁵ hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti ⁶ avigata-
chando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigata-
taṇho|| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigata-
taṇho|| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam
anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā^o evaṃsañño
siyam|| la|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anā^o evaṃviññāno siyam
anāgatam addhānanti|| Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkha-
rāno hoti|| ⁷

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa na ⁸ evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo
siyam anāgatam addhānam|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyam||
Evaṃsañño siyam|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam|| Evaṃviñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert na ² B gīhi ³ S¹⁻³ vo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ca ⁵ S³ ritto ⁶ As above (p. 7 n. 3)

⁷ The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ who give the negative clause, but
without using the negative word

ñāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānan ti||| Evam kho gahapati
apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathaṇca gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā
hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpiṃ katham¹ kattā hoti|||
Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi aham imaṃ
dhammavinayam ājānāmi kiṃ tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam
ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpa-
ṭipanno|| pure vacaniyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacaniyam
pure avaca|| sahitaṃ me asahitaṃ te adhiciṇṇaṃ² te
viparāvattam|| āropito³ te vādo caravādappamokkhāya⁴
niggahito si nibbethehi⁵ vā sace pahosīti||| Evam kho
gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Katham ca gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena
kattā hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpiṃ¹ katham kattā
hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi|| la||
nibbethehi vā sace pahosīti||| Evam kho gahapati katham
na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā aṭṭha-
kavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe⁷ ||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||
Gāme akubbaṃ muni santhavānī||
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa
evam vitthārena attho dattṭhabbo ti|||

4 (4) *Haliddikāni* (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

¹ B °rūpi° ² S³ aviciṇṇaṃ ³ S³ further on ārocito

⁴ S³ has vara°; further on cara°

⁵ B nibbedhehi always ⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B Māgaṇḍiyya°

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Hālidikāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe|| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttā|| te accanta-niṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussāna ti||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa katham vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhiniवेशānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṇissaggā cittam suvimuttan-ti vuccati||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññādhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhiniवेशānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṇissaggā cittam suvimuttan ti vuccati||

10 Iti kho gahapati yan tam vuttam Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe|| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttā¹|| te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussāna ti|| Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti||

5 (5) Samādhi

1 Evam me sutam|| la|| Sāvatthiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca|| Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca|| vedanāya samudayañca atthagamaṃ

¹ Sr.³ °saṅkhayo

ca|| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo|| ko viññāṇassa samudayo||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati¹ abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

6 Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanam abhinandati|| la|| Saññam abhinandati|| pe|| Saṅkhāre abhinandati||²

10 Viññāṇam abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā viññāṇe nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā, la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

11 Ayaṃ bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| vedanāya °saññāya|| °saṅkhārānaṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa samudayo||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedanāya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa atthagamo||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato³ anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

¹ S¹⁻³ °nandanti ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ S¹⁻³ °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

17 Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saññāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ atthagamo|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

6 (6) Paṭisallāṇā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca||

2 Paṭisallāṇe¹ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallāno² bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretalbo|||³

7 (7) Upādāparitassanā

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Upādāparitassanaṃ⁴ ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupādā-āparitassanaṃ⁵ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|| sādhuṃ manasi karoṭha bhāsisāmi|||

¹ S³ °sallāno

² S¹⁻³ pati°; B °sallāno

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ upādāna° always

⁵ S³ anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

3 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Katham ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisa-nam adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisa-dhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānam|| Tassa taṃ rūpam ¹ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ² rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti ³ viññānam hoti|| tassa ⁴ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā ⁵ paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca ⁶ paritassati||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ² vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam|| Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

8 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam|| Tassa taṃ viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpa

² S¹⁻³ omit bhāvā

³ S¹⁻³ rūpā^o

⁴ S³ inserts nāma

⁵ B °parivattijā always

⁶ S³ upādāyam

viññāṇapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā ² hoti||

10 Kathañ ca bhikkhave anupādā-apatitassanā hoti||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvi ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānaṃ dassāvi sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa ³ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva ⁴ uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

12 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantaṃ vā ⁵ attānaṃ na attani vā ⁵ vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā ⁵ attānaṃ|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

13 Na saññaṃ ⁶ pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāra-
vantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā
attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti||
tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na saṅkhāravipari-
ṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

¹ S¹⁻³ tasmiṃ

² S¹⁻³ upādāya^o

³ B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vā here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso aparīyaḍānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupāḍāya ca na paritas-sati||

15 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati¹ na viññāṇavantam vā attānam|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇam hoti|| tassa² viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyaḍāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso aparīyaḍānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupāḍāya ca na paritas-sati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupāḍā-aparitas-sanā² hoti||

8 (8) Upāḍā-paritassanā (2)

1 Sāvatthi³

2 Upāḍā-paritassanañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupāḍā-aparitas-sanañ ca|| tam suṇātha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upāḍā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā⁴ uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

5 Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama|| la||

6 Saññaṃ etaṃ mama||

7 Saṅkhare etaṃ mama||

8 Viññāṇam etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upāḍā-paritassanā hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupāḍā aparitas-sanā hoti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert taṃ ; B having na as usual

² S¹⁻³ anupāḍāya ³ S¹⁻³ add-tatra—voca—always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa taṃ rūpaṃ pariṇāma^o

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsū||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Saṅkhārā netam mama||

15 Viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsū||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hotiti||

9 (9) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (1)

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atitānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ|| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekko hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

6 Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotiti||

10 (10) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (2)

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana

Upādā paritassanā dve¹ ||
 Atitānāgatapaccuppannā² ||
 Vaggo tena vuccati³ ||

CHAPTER II ANICCAVAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Aniccā*

1 Evam me sutam⁴ || Sāvattthiyam⁵ ||
 2 Tatra kho³ ||
 3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccā⁴ || pe⁵ ||
 4-6 Vedanā aniccā⁴ || Saññā aniccā⁴ || Saṅkhārā aniccā⁴ ||
 Viññāṇam aniccā⁴ ||
 7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
 pi nibbindati⁴ || Vedanāya pi nibbindati⁴ || Saññāya pi
 nibbindati⁴ || Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati⁴ || Viññāṇasmim pi
 nibbindati⁴ || nibbindam virajjati viragā vimuccati vimut-
 tasmim vimuttam iti āṇaṇṇam hoti⁴ || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ
 brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti
 pajānātīti⁴ ||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvattthi⁴ || Tatra⁴ || voca⁴ ||⁴
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham⁴ || Vedanā dukkhā⁴ ||
 Saññā dukkhā⁴ || Saṅkhārā dukkhā⁴ || Viññāṇam duk-
 kham⁴ ||
 8 Evam passam⁴ || pe⁴ || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti⁴ ||

14 (3) *Anattā*

1-2 Sāvattthi⁴ || Tatra⁴ || voca⁴ ||
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā⁴ || Vedanā anattā⁴ || Saññā
 anattā⁴ || Saṅkhārā anattā⁴ || Viññāṇam anattā⁴ ||
 4 Evam passam bhikkhave⁴ || nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
 nātīti⁴ ||⁵

¹ S³ dve² S¹⁻³ atitānāgataṃ tīni (S¹ oṇi)³ S¹⁻³ add voca⁴ Tatra—voca—is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always⁵ Complete in B 47048

15 (4) *Yad anicca* (1)

1-2 Sāvattihi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

5 Saññā aniccā||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

16 (5) *Yad anicca* (2)

1-2 Sāvattihi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

4 Vedanā dukkhā||²

5 Saññā dukkhā||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||

7 Viññāṇam dukkhāṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

17 (6) *Yad anicca* (3)

1-2 Sāvattihi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ S¹ evamevataṃ ; B evaṃmetam ² Complete in S¹⁻³

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā¹|| Sañña anattā|| Saṅkhārā anat-
tā||²

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave|| laṃ nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti||

18 (7) Hetu (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra¹ voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtaṃ bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto niccam bhavissatī||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya
uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā
kuto niccā bhavissatī||²

5 Sañña aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārā-
nam uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissatī||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññā-
ṇassa uppādāya so pi anicca|| aniccasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave
viññāṇaṃ kuto niccam bhavissatī||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (8) Hetu (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra¹ voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkha|| dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto sukham bhavissatī||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Sañña dukkhā||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||¹

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ bhavissatīti

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (9) Hetu (3)

1-2 Sāvattihi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave ānattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

4-6 Vedanā anattā¹ Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā¹

7 Viññāṇaṃ anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (10) Ānanda

1 Sāvattihīyaṃ ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānaṃ nirodhā² nirodho ti vuccatīti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccaṣamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ³ nirodhadhammaṃ|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccaṣamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassā nirodhā⁴ nirodho ti⁵ vuccati||⁶

6-7 Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccaṣa-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B nirodho always

³ S¹ virāgu° always

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert tassa

⁵ S¹⁻³ nirodhāti

⁶ S¹ pavuccati

muppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā tesam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

8 Viññāṇam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭīcasamuppannam
khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam niro-
dhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

9 Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti
vuccati|||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Aniccaṃ Dukkham Anattā ca ¹||

Yad aniccā ² apare tayo||

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā||

Ānandena ca te dasā ti|||³

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) Bhāram

1-2 Sāvattiyaṃ||| Tatra kho|||

3 Bhāram ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| bhārahāram ⁴ ca
bhārādānam ca bhāraṇikkhepanaṇca|| tam supātha|||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro|||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacaniyam|| katame pañca|||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇu-
pādānakkhandho|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhāro|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro||⁵ Puggalo tissa
vacaniyam|| yoyaṃ ⁶ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam
vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁷

¹ S¹ ya ; omitted by S³ ² S¹⁻³ anattā instead of yadaniccā

³ S¹⁻³ pūrito vago instead of catedasāti

⁴ S¹ bhāramhāram

⁵ S¹ bhārā°, the last ā being erased

⁶ B svāyam

⁷ S³ bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatā-
bhinandini|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhava-
taṇhā|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ||¹ yo tassā-
yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti
anālayo|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ti||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athā-
param etad avoca satthā. |

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārahāro ² ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ. 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāram||
aññaṃ bhāram ānādiya ³||
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbhuyha||
nicchāto parinibbuto ti. 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariñña*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariñ-
ñāna|| taṃ suṇātha |

4 Katame ca⁴ bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rupam
bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo
dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariñ-
ñeyyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ine
vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā ⁵||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā ⁶|| Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave pariññāti||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ (or Abhijānaṃ)*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

¹ S¹ bhārā° ² S^{1.3} bhārā° ³ S¹ odiyā; S³ odiyam
⁴ Missing in S^{1.3} ⁵ S^{1.3} omit dhammā ⁶ S^{1.3} add ti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānam¹ avirā-
jayam appajham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

4 Vedanam anabhijānam|| pe||

5-6 Saññam anabhijānam|| Saṅkhāre anabhijānam||

7 Viññāṇam anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayam appa-
jaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya

8 Rūpañca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayaṃ.

9-11 Vedanam abhijānam, Saññam,² Saṅkhāre||²

12 Viññānam abhijānam parijānam virājayam pajaham
bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyati.

25 (4) *Chandarāga*

1-2 Sāvatthi. Tatra voca.

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarago tam pajabatha ||
 Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paṇiṇaṃ bhavissati uccinnamūlaṃ tālā-
 vatthukataṃ anabhūvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ ||

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahatha||| Evaṃ sū
vedanā pahinā bhavissati uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā
anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|||

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgo

5 Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahatha,³ Evaṃ
te saṅkhārā pahinā bhaviṣṣanti ucehinnaṃulā tālavatthu-
katā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā.

6 Yo viññāpasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha||| Evaṃ
tam viññāpam pahinam bhavissati uccinnamūlaṃ tālā-
vatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman-
ti||

26 (5) *Assaúdo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi]] Tatra voca]]

3 Pubbe⁴ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa
bodhisattassa sato etad aho si⁵

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissara-
ṇam||| Ko vedanāya|| Ko saññāya|| Ko saṅkhārānaṃ||
Ko viññānassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti|||

¹ Missing in S^I-3

² S¹⁻³ add abhijanam

³ Sr.3 omit yo saṅkhāresu°

4 S³ adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ assādo|| Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ duk-
khaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ ādinavo|| Yo
rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ
rūpaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca||¹

8 Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ||
ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo|| Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccaṃ duk-
khā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādinavo||
Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ||
idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

10 Yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādo|| Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādi-
navo|| Yo viññānasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāga-
pahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

11 Yāva kiṇcāhaṃ³ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādina-
vañca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābhaññāsiṃ⁴ neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke
samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sa-
devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambud-
dhoti⁵ paccaññāsiṃ||

12 Yato ca khvāhaṃ⁶ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavañ
ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ ab-
bhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake
sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanus-
sāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti pac-
caññāsiṃ||

13 Nānañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me
cetovimutti⁷ ayaṃ antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavoti||

¹ Complete in B

² B yo

³ B kiñcāhaṃ always

⁴ B na°; S¹ na a°

⁵ S¹⁻³ omits ti here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ khoham

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) *Assādo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| Yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

4 Rūpassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

5 Rūpassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

6-8 Vedanāyāham bhikkhave¹|||

9-11 Saññāyāham bhikkhave¹|||

12-14 Saṅkhārānaṃham bhikkhave¹|||

15 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

16 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

17 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

18-19 Yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhaññāsim|| gha|| abbhaññāsim|||

20 Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayam antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|||

28 (7) *Assādo* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājeyyūṃ¹ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo² || tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājanti³ ||

4 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādinavo abhaviṣṣa⁴ || nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyūṃ⁵ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādinavo⁶ || tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti⁷ ||

5 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa⁸ || nayidaṃ sattā rūpasma⁹ nissareyyūṃ¹⁰ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ¹¹ || tasmā sattā rūpasma¹² nissaranti¹³ ||

47048

6-8 No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya¹⁴ ||

9-11 No cedam bhikkhave saññāya¹⁵ || pe¹⁶ ||

12-14 No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa¹⁷ || nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyūṃ¹⁸ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ¹⁹ || tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti²⁰ ||

15 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhaviṣṣa²¹ || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājeyyūṃ²² || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo²³ || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti²⁴ ||

16 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādinavo abhaviṣṣa²⁵ || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyūṃ²⁶ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādinavo²⁷ || tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti²⁸ ||

17 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa²⁹ || na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasma³⁰ nissareyyūṃ³¹ || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ³² || tasmā sattā viññāṇasma³³ nissaranti³⁴ ||

18 Yāva kivaṇca bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññaṃsu³⁵ || neva tāva³⁶ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññāṇasmiṃ

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ So B, perhaps involuntarily ; complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B tāvāhaṃ

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā¹ nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena² cetasā viharimṣu||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññamsu|| atha³ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantīti⁴||

29 (8) Abhinandanam

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpaṃ abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

4 Yo vedanaṃ abhinandati⁵||

5 Yo saññaṃ abhinandati||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati⁵||

7 Yo viññāṇaṃ abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati⁵||

12 Yo viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmiti||

30 (9) Uppādaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpaṃ uppādo tīti abhinibbatti⁶ pā-

¹ B obbrahmaṇiyā pajāya °manussāya, here and further on ² B vipariyādi° ³ S³ adds kho ⁴ B °viharanti

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya¹|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ¹||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya||³ Yo saññāya||³ Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||³

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamoti||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ||

Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ|| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandini|| seyyathidaṃ Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā|| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ ti||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca|| Taṃ suṇātha||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S³ adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ add nirodho; S³ omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅguḥ yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo¹ atthagamo idam apabhaṅguḥḥ

6 Vedanā pabhaṅguḥ yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅguḥḥ

7 Saññā pabhaṅguḥḥ

8 Saṅkhārā pabhaṅguḥ yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅguḥḥ

9 Viññāṇam pabhaṅguḥ yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti ḥ

Bhāravaggo tatiyoḥḥ

Tatruddānaṃḥḥ²

Bhāram Pariññāṃ Parijānaṃḥ

Chandarāgaṃ ca catutthakaṃḥ

Assāda ca tayo vuttāḥ

Abhinandanam atthamamḥ

Uppādam Aghamūlaṃ caḥ

Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūtiḥḥ³

CHAPTER IV NATUMHĀKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

✓ 33 (1) Natumhākā (1)

1-2 Sāvatthiḥḥ Tatraḥ vocaḥḥ

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahathaḥ tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiḥḥ

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃḥḥ

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahathaḥ tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiḥḥ

6 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ tam pajahathaḥ sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiḥḥ

7 Saññāḥḥ peḥḥ

¹ S¹⁻³ upasamo here only

² B udānam only

³ S¹⁻³ Bhāram pariññāṃ abhijānaṃ chandarāgena tayo ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlaṃ pabhaṅgūti

8 Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahinā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavane tīṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsam tam jano hareyya vā dāheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ assa Amhe jano harati vā dāhati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti-ti||

No hetam bhante||

Tam kissa hetu||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti||

11 Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| tam vo ¹ pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| ² Saññā|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|| Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam hi vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiti ³

34 (2) Na tumhākaṃ (2) ¹

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yaṃ ⁵ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiṇca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6-8 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| pe|| Saññā na tumhākaṃ|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatiti||

35 (3) Bhikkhu (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme ⁶||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² Complete in B ³ B bhavissati

⁴ The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) ⁵ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

I

✓ 2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañkhami|| upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhū me¹ bhante Bhagavā sañkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-katṭho appamatto ātāpī pabītatto vibhareyyanti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| yaṃ nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchatī||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham paṇa tvam² bhikkhu mayā sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti³||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati || Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati, || Sañkhāre ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati, || Viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce⁴|| Saññaṃ ce⁴ || Sañkhāre ce⁴|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati || Imassa kho haṃ bhante Bhagavatā sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti, ||

8 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsī|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| saññaṃ ce|| sañkhāre ce|| viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| saññaṃ ce|| sañkhāre ce|| viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena sañkhaṃ gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhave sañkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinan-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ jānāsīti

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī
pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā
sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti|| tad anu-
taraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayan
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi||¹ Khīṇa jati
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthat-
tāyā ti abbaññāsi||

11 Aññataro ca pana¹ so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti||

36 (4) Bhikkhu (2)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pe|| Ekam
antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
kaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ
anumiyāti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Yaṃ nānuseti na
taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ nānumiyāti na tena saṅkhaṃ gac-
chatīti||

Aññataṃ Bhagavā aññataṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katthaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena āttham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ anumi-
yāti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti||
Saññaṃ ce anuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti²|| Viññāṇaṃ
ce anuseti taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ anumiyāti tena saṅkhaṃ
gacchati||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na taṃ anumiyāti|| yaṃ

¹ Missing in B

² Complete in S¹⁻³ which have saṅkhāraṇce here only and
further on saṅkhāre ca

nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti¹|| Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmi||

8 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājanāsi|| Rūpaṃ ce² bhikkhave anuseti tam anumiyati|| yaṃ anumiyati tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce³ pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññāṇaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tam anumiyati|| yaṃ anumiyati³ tena saṅkham gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho dattāho ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto pe||⁴

11 Aññataro ca paṇa so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣiti||

37 (5) Ānanda (1)

1 Savatthi ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pa||⁵

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace tam Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyūṃ|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tthitānaṃ⁶ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evaṃ puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsi||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ca, S³ always, S¹ almost always

³ S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ anumiyati

⁴ 9-10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

⁵ So B; more complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B tthitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| evam puṭṭho ham bhante evam vyākareyyam||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Inesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| Evam puṭṭhāham bhante evam vyākareyyanti||

6 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda|| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Inesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti|| Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda evam vyākareyyāsīti||

38 (6) Ānanda (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyum|| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitānam¹ aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānam aññathattam paññāyatiti||

Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum|| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitā-

¹ B tñitassanaṃ in 3-4; elsewhere tñitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānam
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ttitānam aññathattam
paññāyatīti||| Evam puttḥo ham bhante evaṃ vyākarey-
yaṃ|||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam||
tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ttitassa añña-
thattam paññāyittha||| Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipari-
ṇatā|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ttitāya
aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā saññā||| Ye saṅkhārā
atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha ttitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yaṃ¹
viññānam atitaṃ niruddham vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo
paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ttitassa aññathattam paññā-
yittha|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha ttitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam ajātam apātubhutaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ttitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati||| pe²||| Yaṃ viññānam ajātam apātu-
bhūtam|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati
ttitassa aññathattam paññāyissati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati
vayo paññāyissati ttitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam jātam pātubhūtam tassa uppādo
paññāyati vayo paññāyati ttitassa aññathattam paññāyati|||
Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| la³|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā jātā
pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ttitā-
nam aññathattam paññāyati||| Yaṃ viññānam jātam
pātubhūtam tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ttitassa
aññathattam paññāyati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo
paññāyati ttitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti||| Evam
puttḥo ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ ti|||

8 Sādhū sādhū Ānanda||| Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ati-
taṃ niruddham vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha ttitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā

¹ Omitted by S¹-3

² More complete in B

vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam
atitaṃ niruddhaṃ parinātaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha ttitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||
Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha ttitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ttitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅ-
kharā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ttitassa aññathattam pañ-
ñāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyis-
sati vayo paññāyissati ttitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ttitassa aññathattam
paññāyati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā||
Yaṃ viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati ttitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati ttitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

11 Evaṃ puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsi¹||

39 (7) *Anudhamma* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra² voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti¹ yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulam
vihareyya|| vedanāya nibbidā-bahulam vihareyya|| saññāya
nibbidā-bahulam vihareyya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulam
vihareyya|| viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulam vihareyya||

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulam viharanto|| vedanāya|| sañ-
ñāya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulam viharanto|| viññāṇe
nibbidā-bahulam viharanto rūpam parijānāti|| vedanam||
saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijānāti||

5 So rūpam parijānam|| vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇam parijānam parimuccati² rūpambā|| parimuccati

¹ S¹-3 vyākareyyāti

² Missing in S¹-3

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viñ-
ñāṇambhā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi duk-
khehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti
vadāmiti||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī
vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmiti||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī
vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī
vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe
anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpaṃ parijā-
nāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ parijā-
nāti||¹

5 So rūpaṃ parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpambhā|| parimuccati
vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi²||
parimuccati viññāṇambhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇena
sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| pari-
muccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti||

Natumbhākavaggo catuttho||

uddānaṃ||³

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit pari° saṅkhārehi

³ S¹⁻³ tatruddānaṃ

Natumbhākena dve vuttā||
 Bhikkhūhi apare duve||
 Ānandena ca ¹ dve vuttā||
 Anudhammehi dve dukā ti||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) Attadīpa

✓ 1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anañña-saraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam dhammadīpānam dhammasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam yoni yeva ² upaparikkhitabbo|| kimjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti ³||

5 Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurissāram adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurissadhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānam|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā ⁴ hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

7 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānam|| Tassa sā ⁴ vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā ⁵ hoti|| tassa ⁶ vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā||

8 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| ⁷

10 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānam||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B yoniso va

³ S³ kimpahotikā, S¹ kimpahoti

⁴ B adds ca here and further on

⁵ Omitted by S³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sā ⁷ Complete in S¹⁻³

Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva rūpaṃ etarahi ca sabbam rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ² bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave¹ pe²

14 Sañkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva sañkhārā etarahi ca sabbe sañkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ¹ pubbe ceva viññāṇaṃ etarahi ca sabbam viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukham viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatīti||

44 (2) Paṭipadā

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra¹ voca||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vipariṇāma virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ always

² B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayagāminī ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminī ca ¹ paṭipadam|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayagāminī paṭipadā||

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjāno ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurissānam adassāvī sappurissadhammassa akovido sappurissadhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānam||

6-8 Vedanam attato, ² Saññam|| Saṅkhāro|| ²

9 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmiṃ vā attānam||

10 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadāti|| Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayagāminī samanupassanāti ayam evettha ³ attho||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā||

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurissānam dassāvī sappurissadhammassa kovido sappurissadhamme suvinito na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmiṃ vā attānam||

13-15 Na vedanam attato, Na saññam|| Na saṅkhāro||

16 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantam vā attānam na attani vā viññānam na viññānasmiṃ vā attānam||

17 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti|| Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti ayam evettha atthoti||

45 (3) Aniccata (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam tam duk-

¹ Missing in B ² Complete in S¹ ³ B evettha always

khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|| evam etaṃ
sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupā-
dāya ¹ āsavehi||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā||² Saññā|| Sankhārā||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccam yad aniccam^o cittam virajjati
vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi ³

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno ⁴ cittam virattaṃ
vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi|| Vedanādhātuyā ce^o||
Saññādhātuyā ce^o|| Sankhārādhātuyā ce^o||⁵ Viññāṇa-
dhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ
hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā t̥hitam|| t̥hitattā santus-
sitam|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattañ-
ñeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇa jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

46 (4) *Aniccata* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra¹ voca¹||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Sankhārā
aniccā||

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

8 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato
pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānudiṭṭhinam asati

¹ So B always; S¹⁻³ anupādā; further on anupādāya

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in all the MSS.

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ Vedanā^o saññā^o|| sankhārā^o|| are complete in S¹⁻³,
missing in B which omits even viññāṇam

aparantānuditthiyo na honti|| aparantānuditthīnam asati
thāmaso parāmaso¹ na hoti|| thāmase parāmase¹ asati
rūpasmiṃ|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāpasmiṃ
cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi|| Vimuttattā
ñhitam ñhitattā santusitam santusitattā na paritassati||
aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇa jātī^o
oṭthattāyāti na pajānāti||

47 (5) Samanupassanā

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra voca||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvi-
hitam attānaṃ samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe
te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā
aññatarāṃ||

4 Katame pañca||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī||
la sappurisadhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati||
rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā
attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam
attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni
vā viññānam viññāpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Iti ayaṃ ceva
samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigataṃ² hoti||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate³ aṭha pañcannam
indriyānam avakkanti hoti, cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa
ghānindriyassa jīvhindriyassa kāyindriyassa||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vij-
jādhātu⁴|| avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena⁵
putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti||
Ayaṃ ahaṃ asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na
bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpi bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpi
bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññi bhavissanti pissa hoti||
Aseññi bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Nevasaññināsaññi bhavis-
santi pissa hoti||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ thāmasāparāmāso—e, S³ having at first
mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S¹ having always mā
corrected to mā. ² B avigataṃ ³ S¹⁻³ attato; B avigate

⁴ B avijjādhātu, omitting atthi ⁵ B cetasikena

7 *Tiṭṭhanti kho pana¹ bhikkhave tattheva pañcin-*
driyāni² Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā
pahiyati vijjā uppajjati³ Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā
Asmiti pissa na hoti⁴ Ayam aham asmiti pissa na hoti⁵
Bhavissanti⁶ Na bhavissanti Rūpi⁷ Arūpi⁸ Saññi⁹ Asaññi¹⁰
Nevasaññināsaññi bhavissanti pissa na hotiti¹¹

48 (6) *Khandhā*

1-2 *Sāvatthi¹ Tatra² voca³*

3 *Pañca⁴ bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādānak-*
khandhe ca⁵ + tam supātha⁶

4 *Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā⁷*

5 *Yaṃ⁸ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccup-*
pannam ajjhattam⁹ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam¹⁰ vā sukhumaṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayam¹¹ vuccati
rūpakkhando¹²

6-7 *Yā kāci vedanā¹³ Yā kāci saññā¹⁴ pe¹⁵*

8 *Ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattam*
vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā pa¹⁶ ayam¹⁷ vuccati
saṅkharakkhandhā¹⁸

9 *Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-*
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam¹⁹ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayam²⁰ vuccati viññāṇak-
khandho²¹

10 *Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā²²*

11 *Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhanda²³*

12 *Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccup-*
pannam²⁴ la²⁵ yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavam upādāniyaṃ²⁶
ayam²⁷ vuccati rūpupādānakkhando²⁸

13-15 *Yā kāci vedanā²⁹ la³⁰ yā dūre santike vā sāsavā*
upādāniyā ayam³¹ vuccati vedanupādānakkhando³² Yā kāc-
saññā³³ pe³⁴ Ye keci saṅkhārā³⁵ gha³⁶ sāsavā upādāniyā
ayam³⁷ vuccati saṅkharupādānakkhando³⁸

¹ B *Tiṭṭhanteva* kho ² S¹⁻³ omit *ni* ³ S³ adds *ca*

⁴ B omits *ca*

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B *upādāniyā* always

16 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāṇiyaṃ|| ayaṃ vuccati
viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti||

49 (7) Soṇo (1)

✓ 1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe¹
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gaḥapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā, la

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gaḥapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Ye keci² Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmiti
samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmiti samanupassanti||
Hino ham asmiti vā samanupassanti|| kim aññattha³ ya-
thābhūtaṃ adassanā||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya
Seyyo ham asmiti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmiti
vā samanupassanti|| Hino ham asmiti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā||

6 Aniccāya saññāya||

7 Aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi
Seyyo ham asmiti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmiti
vā samanupassanti|| Hino ham asmiti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmiti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmiti
vā samanupassanti|| Hino ham asmiti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā⁴||

9 Ye keci⁵ Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmiti pi
na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmiti pi na samanupassan-

¹ S¹ sāvatthiyaṃ

² S³ ye hi keci; S¹ yo hi koci

³ So S¹⁻³; B aññatra; both always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ya

⁵ S¹⁻³ ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti, kim aññattha
yathābhūtaṃ dāsaṇā||

10-12 Aniccāya vedanāya|| Aniccāya saññāya||
Aniccehi saṅkhārehi||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham
asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Iino ham asmīti pi na
samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ dāsaṇā||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa, Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti||

Aniccā bhante||

16-17 Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

18 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No etaṃ bhante||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccu-
ppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rū-
paṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||

20-22 Yā kāci vedanā||¹ Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā¹ ||

23 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹.3

ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukkhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ
Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ||

24 Evam passaṃ Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmim pi
nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| saññāya pi nibbindati||
saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati||
Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuceati|| vimuttasmim
vimuttaṃ iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmaca-
riyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

50 (8) Soṇo (2)

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rajagahe
viharaṭi Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ
antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtaṃ
Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||

4 Ye¹ keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na
pajānanti rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti rūpanirodhaṃ
na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajā-
nanti|| Vedanaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanānirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Saññāṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| Saṅkhāre na pajā-
nanti|| saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāraniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Viññāṇaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodha-
gāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Soṇa samaṇā
vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu
vā brāhmaṇasammata na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmā-
ñātthaṃ vā brāhmaṇāttham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa² samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ

¹ Sr.3 insert hi

² Omitted by Sr.3

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññāṇam pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānanti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| te kho¹ me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca² brāhmaṇasammatā|| te ca pañāyasanto sāmāññattham ca brāhmaññattham ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

51 (9) Nandikkhaya (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ³ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ⁴ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti⁵ passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññāṇam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

52 (10) Nandikkhaya (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹ ceva ; S³ vā

³ So B ; S¹⁻³ sāssa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit vimuttam always

⁵ B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpānīcetañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpānīcetañ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedanānīcetañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedanānīcetañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Saññam bhikkhave||

6 Sañkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha sañkhārānīcetañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| sañkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto sañkhārānīcetañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto sañkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Viññāṇam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññāṇānīcetañca¹ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññāṇam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññāṇānīcetañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatī||

Attadīpavaggo pañcamaḥ||

Tassuddānaṃ||²

Attadīpā Paṭipadā|| dve ca honti Anīcetañca
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena
cā ti||

Mūlapaññāsakaṃ samattaṃ||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānaṃ³ ||

¹ All the MSS. have viññāṇa°

² Sr. 3 tatru°

³ Sr. 3 vagguddānaṃ

Nakulapitā Aniccā¹ ca||
 Bhārena Tumhākena ca||²
 Attadipena paññāso||
 Pathamo tena vuccatīti||³

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PANÑASA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) Upāyo

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Upāyo + bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññāṇam tittṭhamānaṃ
 tittṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ⁵ nandupaseva-
 naṃ⁶ virūlhiṃ vuddhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||⁷ Saṅkhārā-
 rammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ
 virūlhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya .

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
 aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
 viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ⁸ vā
 vuddhiṃ vā virūlhiṃ vā vepullam vā⁹ paññāpessamīti
 netam thānaṃ vijjati||

6-10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
 hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocelījjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
 ṇassa na hoti|| Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave||¹⁰
 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave|| Saṅkhārādhātuyā ce
 bhikkhave|| Viññānadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocelījjatārammaṇaṃ
 patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti||

11 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇam avirūlhaṃ anabhisaṅ-

¹ B °pitu anicco ² Omitted by B ³ S¹⁻³ pavuccatīti

⁴ B upayo always ⁵ S¹⁻³ °ppatitṭhaṃ always

⁶ B °secanam always ⁷ B adds || la||

⁸ S¹⁻³ uppattiṃ always ⁹ B omits the three later vā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add bhikkhuno always

khāraṇca¹ vimuttam|| vimuttattā t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam
santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattaññeva
parinibbāyati|| Khīṇa jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam
karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

54 (2) *Bijam*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bijajātāni|| Katamāni pañca||
Mūlabijam khandhabijam aggabijam phalubijam² bijabī-
jaññeva pañcamam||

4 Imāni cassu³ bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni
apūṭini⁴ avātāpapatāni sārādāni⁵ sukhasayitāni pathavī
ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa|| Api nu imāni⁶ bhikkhave pañca-
bijajātāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti⁷||

No hetam bhante||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni khaṇḍāni
pūṭini vātāpapatāni sārādāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca
assa āpo ca assa|| Api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni
vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti||

No hetam bhante||⁸

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni¹ la||
sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa|| api nu imāni
bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyyunti||

Evam bhante||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavidhātu evam catasso
viññānat̥thitiyo dat̥thabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpo-
dhātu evam nandirāgo dat̥thabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave
pañcabijajātāni evam viññānam sāharam dat̥thabban||

8 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhave viññānam titt̥hamānam

¹ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca

² S³ phala°; this word S¹⁻³ put before agga°

³ S¹⁻³ cassa always

⁴ Missing here in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B and S¹; S³ sārādāni always ⁶ B numāni always

⁷ B āpajjeyyanti always

⁸ This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya|| la|| nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyya||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave|| pe||

11 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandu-
pasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā¹ upapattiṃ vā
vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā² paññāpessāmīti
netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rūgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce|| Saññādhātuyā ce|| Saṅkhā-
radhātuyā ce||

17 Viññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rūgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti||

18 Tad apatitṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhiṃ anabhi-
saṅkhārāṇa³ vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ ṭhitattā santu-
sitam santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccat-
taññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīnā jāti|| la|| nāparam
itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

55 (3) Udānaṃ

1 Sāvatthiyaṃ||

2 Tatra⁴ kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi|| No cassa⁵
no ca me siyā na bhavissati⁶ na me bhavissatīti|| Evam

¹ S¹⁻³ put cutiṃ vā after upapattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ
vā, which is, consequently, missing

² B omits the two later vā ³ S¹⁻³ o'saṅkhacca as above

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —voca—

⁵ B cassaṃ always; S¹⁻³ once (in paragraph 16)

⁶ B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni ¹ saññojanānīti||

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi|| la! sappurisadhamme avinno rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasinim vā attānam|| Vedanam, ² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre ² Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññāpasmim vā attānam||

5 So aniccaṃ rūpam Aniccaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti, aniccaṃ vedanam Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti, aniccaṃ saññam, ³ anicca saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti, aniccaṃ viññānam Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti,||

6 Dukkhaṃ rūpam Dukkhaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| dukkhaṃ vedanam, ² dukkhaṃ saññam|| dukkhe saṅkhāre, ² dukkhaṃ viññānam Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti,||

7 Anattaṃ rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti, anattaṃ vedanam Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattaṃ saññam, ³ anatte saṅkhāre Anattā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti, anattaṃ viññānam Anattaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti,||

8 Saṅkhatam rūpam Saṅkhatam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| saṅkhatam vedanam, ² saṅkhatam saññam, saṅkhate saṅkhāre, ² saṅkhatam viññānam Saṅkhatam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Rūpam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti, Vedanā vibhavissati, ⁴ Saññā vibhavissati, Saṅkhārā vibhavissanti, ⁴ Viññānam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhagiyaṇi always ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ Complete in B

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³; S³ has always bhavissati qmitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto|| sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| sankhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||

11 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpanti yatthābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| aniccaṃ saññāṃ|| anicce sañkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yatthābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññānaṃ||

14 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ|| la|| Saṅkhatam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññānaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkharānaṃ vibhavā viññānassa vibhavā evaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno² bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye³ thāne tāsāṃ āpajjati|| tāsō heso⁴ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa No cassa⁵ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||⁶

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye thāne na tāsāṃ āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāsō sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu—

² S¹⁻³ vuccamāno

³ S¹⁻³ attasi^o always ⁴ B hesā always ⁵ S¹⁻³ nevassa

⁶ B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

21-22 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu|| Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu|||

23 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

24 So bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya|| Ahaṃ aññatra rūpā¹ aññatra vedanāya² aññatra saṅkhārehi³ viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā⁴ paññāpessāmīti etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu⁵ bhikkhuno rāgo pabho hoti rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno||

28 Saṅkhārādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno||

29 Viññāpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pabho hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||⁶

30 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisaṅkhāraṇa vimuttaṃ vimuttattā ṭhitam, ṭhitattā santusitaṃ, santusitattā na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jātī|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

31 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

56 (4) Upādānaṃ parivattam

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|||

Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S³ inserts aññatra

⁴ B omits the two later vā

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave here and in 26-29

⁶ The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S¹⁻³

vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhāru-
pādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho.¶

4 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam nābhaññāsim.¶ neva tāvā-
ham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sam-
māsambodhim abhisambuddhoti¹ paccaññāsim.¶

5 Yato ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam abhaññāsim athāham bhik-
khave sadevake loke.¶ pa.¶ sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ
sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim.¶

6 Kathaṃ² catuparivaṭṭam.¶ Rūpam abhaññāsim.¶
rūpasamudayaṃ abhaññāsim.¶ rūpanirodham abhaññā-
sim.¶ rūpanirodhagāmininṃ paṭipadam abhaññāsim.¶
Vedanam.¶ Saññam.¶ Saṅkhāre.¶ Viññāṇam abhaññā-
sim.¶ viññāṇanirodham abhaññāsim.¶ viññāṇanirodham
abhaññāsim.¶ viññāṇanirodhagāmininṃ paṭipadam abhañ-
ñāsim.¶

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpaṃ.¶ Cattāro ca³ mahā-
bhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ.¶ Āhārasamudayaṃ rūpasamu-
dayo.¶ āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho.¶ Ayam eva ariyo
atthaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāmininṃ paṭipadā⁴ seyyathī-
daṃ sammādiṭṭhi.¶ la. sammāsamādhi.¶

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ
rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāmininṃ paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipannā te supatipatipannā. ye supatipannā te⁵ imasmin
lhammavinaye gādhanti.¶

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpaṃ abhiññāya.¶ pa.¶ evaṃ rūpanirodhagāmininṃ paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya⁵ virāgāya⁵ nirodhāya⁵
anupadā vimuttā te suvimuttā. ye suvimuttā te kevalino.
te kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya.¶

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā.¶ Chayime bhikkhave

¹ Sr.³ omit ti always

² B inserts ca

³ Missing in Sr.³

⁴ Sr.³ omit ye^o te

⁵ B omit ya

vedanākāyā; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāya-samphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccat bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅ-giko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

11 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodha-gāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā, ye supaṭipannā te imasminṇ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya, pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodha-gāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya, pa|| vaṭṭam tesam natth paññāpanāya.

13-15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā? Chayime bhik-khave saññākāyā¹ rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccat saññā. Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho. Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saññā-nirodhagāminī paṭipadā seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi. la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Chayime bhik-khave cetanākāyā; rūpasāñcetanā saddasañcetanā gan-dhasāñcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā dhamma-sāñcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Phassasa-mudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, phassanirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodho. Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāra-nirodhagāminī paṭipadā seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāraniro-dhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānam nibbidāya

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ¹ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

19 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā|| ekkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi, pe|| sammāsamādhī||

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāyāti||

57 (5) Sattatṭhāna

1-2 Sāvattī|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sattatṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikhi imasmim dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattatṭhānakusalo hoti||

¹ S1-3 vaḍḍaṃ here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādinavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti||¹ Saññam||² Saṅkhāre||³

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||² viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādinavam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti||

10 Katamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidam sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam ayam rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam³ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ vinaye gādhanti||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ insert here rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti

³ Repeated in S¹ here and in No. 13

nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya¹ rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vattaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo|| phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī

16 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam vedanāya² assādo|| Yaṃ³ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhaṇumā ayam vedanāya ādinavo|| yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannaṃ te supaṭipannaṃ|| ye supaṭipannaṃ te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya|| la|| vattaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

19-21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Cha yime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā poṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati bhikkhave saññā|| pe||⁴ vattaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya||⁵

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Cha yime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasāñcetanā|| pa|| dhammasāñcetanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāraniro-

¹ S¹-3 insert evaṃ

² S¹-3 vedanā

³ B yā

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ S¹-3 add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsa-
mādhī||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayaṃ saṅkhāraṇam assādo¹ ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ saṅkhāraṇam ādinavo|| yo
saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
saṅkhāraṇaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

24-25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ
saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la||
saṅkhāraṇaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā
te supaṭipannā, ye supaṭipannā te imasmin dhamma-
vinaye gādhanti || la, vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya .

26 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Cha yime bhik-
khave viññāṇakāyā, cakkuviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghāṇa-
viññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ,
idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamu-
dayā viññāṇasamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇani-
rodho, ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā, seyyathīdaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe, sammā-
samādhī||

27 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo¹ yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ² viññāṇassa ādinavo¹ yo
viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
viññāṇam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya
evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodha-
gāmininī paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya² viññāṇassa nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā, ye supaṭi-
pannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ as in No. 13 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā ye suvimuttā te kevalino, ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya.

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattatṭhānakusalo hoti.

31 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati āyatanasūpaparikkhati paṭīceasamuppādasūpaparikkhati.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti.

32 Sattatṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttama-parisoti vuccatī.

58 (6) Sambuddho

1-2 Sāvatthī Tatra voca.

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccatī. Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccatī.

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho vedanā nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccatī. Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanā nibbidā la vimutto ti vuccatī.

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho saññāya saṅkhārānaṃ viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā

¹ B katamaṃca

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S¹⁻³ paññāya; this article is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ viññāṇasmiṃ

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||
Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā
virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

8 Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ² kiṃ
nānakaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
paññāvinuttana bhikkhunā ti||

9 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavanneti-
tikā Bhagavampatisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavan-
taññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā
bhikkhū dhāressanti||

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha
bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anup-
pannassa maggassa uppādetā asaṃjātassa maggassa saṃ-
jānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū magga-
vidū maggakovidū|| Maggaññugā ca bhikkhave etarahi
sāvaka viharanti paccāsamannāgatā||

11 Ayam kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idam
nānakaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
paññāvinuttana bhikkhunā ti||

59 (7) Pañca

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye ³||

2-3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi
la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, rūpañ ca bhikkhave attā
abhavissa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha
ca rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā aho-
siti||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ
hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣitī||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā
abhavissa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| lab-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹ omits so ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

bhetha ca vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu¹ evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti ||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati || na ca labbhati vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti ||

7 Saññā anattā ||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā || saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṃsu² || na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ || labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti ||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti || na ca³ labbhati saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti ||

10 Viññāṇam anattā || viññāṇam hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṃsa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya || labbhettha ca viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti ||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvattati || na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti ||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vāti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti ||

No hetam bhante⁴ ||

13-15 Vedanā || Saññā || Saṅkhārā ||

16 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ||

Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

¹ S¹⁻³ labbhetthañca vedanā hotu^o

² S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu always

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

Dukkham bhante||

Yam parāṇicecam dukkhaṃ viparīṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetum bhante||

17 Tasu ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paceuppannam ajjhattam¹ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ² dūre santike
vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me
so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbaṃ||

18 Yā kāci vedanā³||

19 Yā kāci saññā||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaceuppannaṃ
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā
hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññā-
ṇaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

22 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
miṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya⁴|| saṅkhā-
resu⁴|| viññāṇasmiṃ⁴ nibbindati|| Nibbindam virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti||
Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun⁵|| imasmiṃ ca
pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam
bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsaveli cittāni vimuccim⁵ ti||

60 (8) Mahāli

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesālīyaṃ
vihārati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālīyaṃ||

2 Atha kho Mahāli⁶ Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattā ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ Half complete in B

⁴ B repeats nibbindati; S¹⁻³ add pi after each word

⁵ B onanduntī

⁶ S³ Mahāli in this paragraph only

kami|| la||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evam āha||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti¹||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti|||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||| Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| katham sahetu sapaccayā saṅkilissanti|||

6 Rūpaṇca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣsa dukkhānupatitaṃ² dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena³ tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjanti sārāgā + saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣsa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhaviṣsa samsu⁵ dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakk-

¹ S¹ saṅkilesayanti here only ² S¹⁻³ cititaṃ here only

³ So B; S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ sukhena always

⁴ S³ sārāgā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu
sārajjanti|| sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅ-
kilesāya|| evaṃ pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilis-
santi||

10 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekanta-dukkhaṃ abha-
vissa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ
sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjeyyū||
Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ
sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā
viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅ-
kilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṅ-
kilesāya|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ
visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhavissa
sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ duk-
khena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyū|| Yasmā
ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ¹ dukkhānupatitaṃ duk-
khāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukheṇ² tasmā sattā
rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visu-
jjanti||

Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visud-
dhiyā|| evaṃ pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhā abhavissa||
la||

14 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| pe||

15 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhavissa
sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ duk-
khena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyū||
Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ
dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukheṇ|| tasmā sattā
viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā
visujjhanti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert rūpaṃ

² S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visudhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

61 (9) Aditta

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññāṇam ādittam||

4 Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya pi¹ saññāya pi¹ saṅkhāresu pi¹ viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānātīti ||

62 (10) Niruttipatha

1-2 Sāvattthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyanti² na saṃkiyissanti³ appaṭikuttā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| Katame tayo||

4 Yaṃ hi⁴ bhikkhave rūpam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

5 Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahoṣīti tassā saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassā samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

6 Yā saññā||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesam saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti⁵|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissatīti⁵||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

² Missing in S³

³ Omitted by S³; B saṃkiyyo; S¹ saññā here only; further on saṃkiyo as S¹

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ So all the MSS.

8 Yam viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

9 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatī tassā saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassā samaññā|| bhavissatī tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

11 Yā saññā|| pe||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā¹ bhavissantīti¹ tesam saṅkhā¹ bhavissantīti¹ tesam samaññā bhavissantīti¹ tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti² na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti³

13 Yam viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatī tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatī tassa samaññā|| bhavissatī tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

14 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti³ tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassā saṅkhā|| atthīti tassā samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

16 Yā saññā||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesam saṅkhā|| atthīti² tesam samaññā|| atthīti² tesam paññatti|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissantīti||

18 Yam viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatī||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṅkiṇṇā asaṅkiṇṇapubbā na saṅkiyant

¹ B bhavissatīti

² So all the MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ atthi

na samkiyissanti appaṭikuttā samanehi brāhmaṇehi viñ-
iūhi||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā
ahetuvādā¹ akiriyavādā natthikavādā² te pi me tayo niru-
tṭipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbam
na patikkosittabbam amaññimsu³||

Taṃ kissa hetu⁴ nindāvyārosa-upārambhābhayā ti||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa² upāyavaggo
pathamo³ ||

Tatraddānam⁴ |

Upāyo Bijam Udānam |

Upādānam⁵ parivattam⁶ |

Sattatṭhānam ca² Sambuddho⁶

Pañca⁷ Mahāli Ādittā⁸

[Vaggo]⁹ Niruttipathena¹⁰ cā ti¹¹ ||

CHAPTER II ARAHATTAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) Upādiyamāno

1 Sāvatti¹ ārāme¹²

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami² upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi³||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca⁴|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
eko rūpakatṭho apamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti⁵ ||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādi-
yamāno mutto pāpimato ti⁶ ||

¹ B ahetukavādā

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ Omitted by S¹; S³ samatto

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ oṇaṇa

⁶ S¹⁻³ Buddho

⁷ S¹⁻³ add vaggi

⁸ S¹⁻³ otto

⁹ In B only

¹⁰ S¹ oṇaṇa

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vāti

¹² Complete in B; S¹ Sāvatti—tatra-voca—

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa¹ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato² || Vedanaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa³ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato³ || Saññaṃ² pe || Saṅkhāre³ Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato³ ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti ||

6 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu⁴ sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti || Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa⁴ anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato⁴ || Vedanaṃ⁴ Saññaṃ⁴ Saṅkhāre⁴ Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato⁴ ||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti ||

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakāmi ||

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasma anagāriyaṃ pabbajjanti || tad anutaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi⁴ || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthatāyāti abbhaññasi ||

9 Aññatara ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ alosiati ||

64 (2) Maññamāno

1-2 Sāvatti|||5

3 Ekam ekaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti

² S¹⁻³ sañña

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B viharati

⁵ S¹⁻³ adds —ārāme— atha° nisīdi and so on

etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amañ-
ñamāno mutto pāpimato hoti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa||
amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ||
Saṅkhāro|| Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa||
amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno
mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāro||
Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno
mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena atthaṃ daṭṭhabbo ti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññatāro ca so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti||

65 (3) Abhinandamāno

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ
etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe||
pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| ana-
bhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho
Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ||
Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāro|| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno
baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti||

8-9 „Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti||

66 (4) *Aniccā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pa¹ ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccaṃ² tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā¹|| Saññā¹|| Saṅkharā²|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ² tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ² tatra kho te chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā aniccā¹|| Saññā¹|| Saṅkharā¹|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ² tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

¹ S¹-3 add aniccā

² S¹-3 add —pe—

8-9 [Pa] Aññatara ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
hosīti

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatti Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu pe pahitatto vihareyyaṃ
ti

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahā-
tabboti

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhaṃ tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo Vedanā Saññā Saṅkhārā Viññāṇaṃ
dukkhaṃ tatra me chando pahātabbo

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu sādhū kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti Rupaṃ
kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
Vedanā Saññā Saṅkhārā Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ
tatra te chando pahātabbo

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ
vitthārena atthaṃ dāṭṭhabboti

8-9 [Pa] Aññatara ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosi

68 (6) *Anattā*

1-3 Sāvatti Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu pe pahitatto viharey-
yanti

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo¹ Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||² Viññāṇam anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||³ Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattā³ tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti|||

8-9 Pa¹ Aññatāro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosi-ti|||

69 (7) *Anattaniya*

1-3 Sāvatti¹|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca¹|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu¹ pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ⁴ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññatam Bhagavā aññatam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu¹ sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

¹ S¹-3 add anattā

² S¹-3 °nāsīti

³ S¹ anatta; S³ anattam

⁴ So B; S¹-3 anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

8-9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatamaḥosi||

70 (8) *Rajanīyasaṅṭhitam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame|| Atha||

3 Ekam antamaṃ nisimmo kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā|| pa|| vihareyyaṃ ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitamaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

Aññatamaṃ Bhagavā aññatamaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajanīyasaṅṭhitamaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅṭhitamaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena atthamaṃ ājānāmī ti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitamaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅṭhitamaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

8-9 Atha|| la|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahatamaḥosi||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

kami|| upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisīmo kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāra-mamaṅkāra-mānānusayā na hontitī||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādha rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ netāṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti, evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ netāṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāra-mamaṅkāra-mānānusayā na hontitī||

10 ||la Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Rādho arahataṃ aḥositi||

72 (10) Surādha

1 Savatthi, ārāme¹||

2-3 Attha kho āyasmā Surādho² Bhagavantam etad avoca. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāra-mamaṅkāra-mānāpagataṃ³ mānaṣaṃ hoti vidhāsanuatikkantaṃ suvimuttan ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la yaṃ dūre vā⁴ santike vā sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ netāṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ insert yena Bhagavā° nisīmo kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ṃ

⁴ In S³ only

8 Yam kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā linaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā|| la|| sabbā
saññā|| sabbhe saṅkhārā||¹ sabbam viññānam Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti.]

9 Evaṃ kho² Surādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāpake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ³ suvimuttanti

10 ||pa|| Aññataro ca paṇāyasā Surādho arahataṃ
ahosi||⁴

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo⁵

Tatruddānam⁶

Upādiya-Maññamānā⁷

Athābhinandamāno ca⁸

Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā ca||

Anattaniyaṃ⁹ Rajaniyasatthitaṃ||

Rādha-Surādhena te dasā ti ||¹⁰

CHAPTER III KHAJJANIYAVAGGO TATIYO

73 (1) *Assādo*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra| voca||¹¹

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹² Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||¹²

7 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇam ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8-12 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa||¹³

¹ In B only ² Missing in B ³ B inserts santaṃ

⁴ Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only

⁵ S¹⁻³ samatto instead of dutiyo ⁶ B omits tatr

⁷ S¹⁻³ uppāda°; S³ omāna ⁸ S¹⁻³ athopinandanā

⁹ S¹⁻³ oneyyam ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Rādhasurādhena pūrito vaggo

¹¹ Tatra—voca is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

¹³ Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam¹ Viññānassa assā-
dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānātī||

74 (2) *Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave putthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānātī||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹ Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānātī||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samu-
dayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissa-
raṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātī||

9-11 Vedanāya||¹ Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||¹

12 Viññānassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca
ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātī ti||³

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako² rūpassa samudayaṃ
ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca
yathābhūtaṃ pajānātī||

4-6 Vedanāya||^{pe} Saññāya|| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca
ādinavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātī ti||³

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ duk-
khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit sutavā^o sāvako

³ This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12
of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam¹||

4-6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ yam dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||³ saññāya pi||³ saṅkhāresu pi||³ viññāṇasmiṃ pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīnā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggaṃ ete aggā ete setṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā, idam vatvā + Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| Asmimāno samuccchinno⁴ mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā⁵ cittaṃ tesam anāvilam loke anupalittā te, brahmabbhūta anāsavā|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya⁶ sattasaddhammagocarā|| pasamsiyā sappurisā, puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā⁷ tisu sikkhāsu sikkhitā|| Anuvicaranti mahāvīrā⁸ pahīnabhayabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi⁹ 5 sampannā|| mahānāgā samābitā|| ete kho setṭhā lokasmiṃ¹⁰ taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhaññam uppannaṃ|| antimo yam¹¹ 6 samussayo|| Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā || 6 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ disvā, here only

² Complete in S¹⁻³, vedanā saññā being omitted

³ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

⁴ B adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ dasahaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi ⁶ B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti|| vippamuttā¹ punabbhavā||
dantabhūmim anuppattā|| te loke vijitāvino|| 7 ||

Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ|| nandi tesam na vijjati||
nandanti te sīhanādaṃ|| Buddhā loke anuttarātī² || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama
neso haṃ asmi na me so attā ti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya dattṭhabbaṃ||

4-7 Vedanā^o dattṭhabbaṃ|| 3

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmim pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ
vimuttam itī ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggam ete
aggā ete satṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti|| 4

78 (7) *Sīha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati|| āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati|| vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuviloketi|| samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattum⁵ sīhanādaṃ nadati|| tikkhattum⁵ sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati||

¹ B inserts na

² B buddho—anuttaro^o

³ As in the preceding; missing in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way:

Sukhino vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitam||

Loko (sic) anupalittā te brahmabhūtā anāsavaṃ||

⁵ B dvikkhattum

4 Ye ¹ keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa miga-rañño nadato saddaṃ sunanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegamaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| bilaṃ bilāsayaṃ pavisanti|| dakaṃ dakāsayaṃ pavisanti|| vanamaṃ vanāsayaṃ pavisanti|| ākāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-niguma-rājadhānīsu dalhehi yotteli ² baddhā te pi tāni bandhanaṇi saṃchinditvā sampadaletvā bhitā muttakariṣaṃ mocantā ³ yena vā tena vā palāyanti||

6 Evam mahiddhiko ⁴ kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussaṇaṃ Buddho Bhagavā so dhammaṃ deseti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā || ⁵ Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇasa-mudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo || ⁶

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā digbhāyukā vaṇnavanto sukhabhulā uccesu vimānesu ciratthitika te pi kho ⁷ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegamaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| Aniccā va kira bho mayamaṃ samānā Nīcambhūti amaññimha addhuvā va kira bho mayamaṃ samānā Dhuvambhūti amaññimha asassatā vā kira bho mayamaṃ samānā Sassatambhūti amaññimha mayamaṃ hi ⁸ kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā ti||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadeva-kassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo ti||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā idamaṃ vatvā ⁹ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā ¹⁰ ||

¹ B inserts hi ² S¹⁻³ varattehi; S¹ adds bandhanehi

³ S¹⁻³ cājamānā ⁴ S¹⁻³ oiddhiyo ⁵ Complete in B

⁶ B adds iti

⁷ B omits kho

⁸ B pi

⁹ S³ vatvā

¹⁰ This paragraph is missing in B

11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya|| dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi||
sadevakassa lokassa|| satthā appaṭipuggalo|| 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca|| sakkāyassa ca sambhavaṃ||
ariyaṃ catthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ|| dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ|| 2 ||

Ye pi diḡhāyukā devā|| vaṇṇavanto yasassino||
bhitā santā samāpāduṃ|| sihassevitare migā|| 3 ||

Avitivattā sakkāyaṃ ¹|| aniccā kira bho mayaṃ||
Sutvā arahiato vākyam|| vippanuttassa ² tādino ti|| ⁴ ||

79 (7) *Sīha* (2)

1-2 Sāvattihi|| Tatra₁ voca₁||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-
hitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussaramānā ³ anussaranti|| sabbe te
pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ||
[katame pañca] ⁴||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhik-
khava anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati|| Evaṃve-
dano ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti|| iti vā bhikkhave anussa-
ramāno vedanaññeva anussarati|| Evaṃsaññi ⁵ ahoṣiṃ
atitaṃ addhānanti|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ
addhānanti|| Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atitaṃ addhānanti||
iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññāṇam eva anussara-
ti||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha|| Ruppattiti kho
bhikkhave ⁶ tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati|| Kena ruppatti|| sītena
pi ruppatti uḥhena pi ruppatti jighacchāya pi ruppatti pipā-
sāya pi ruppatti ḍaṇḍa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṇḍasa-sam-
phassena ⁷ pi ruppatti|| ruppattiti kho bhikkhave tasmā
rūpaṃ ti vuccati||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanaṃ vadetha||

Vediyantīti ⁸ kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati||
kiñca vediyati|| sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati

¹ S¹.³ omit ṇi

² B vimuttassa

³ S¹ °saramānaṃ (S³ -ṇam)

⁴ In B only

⁵ B °saññi

⁶ Missing in B

⁷ B °sarisaṇḍa

⁸ B vedaya° always

adukkbamasukham pi vediyati|| vediyatiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā vedanā ti vuccati||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññam vadetha||

Sanjānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca
sañjānāti|| nīlam pi sañjānāti pitakam pi sañjānāti lohita-
kam pi sañjānāti odātam pi sañjānāti|| sañjānātiti kho bhik-
khav tasmā saññā ti vuccati

8 Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha|| Saṅkhatam abhi-
saṅkharontiti bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti ||
Kiñca saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharonti, rūpaṃ rūpattāya saṅ-
khatam abhisāṅkharonti vedanaṃ vedanattāya saṅkhatam
abhisāṅkharonti|| saññam saññattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| saṅkhāre saṅkhārattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| viññāpaṃ viññāpatthāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharonti|| saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti.

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññāpaṃ vadetha|| vijānātiti kho
bhikkhave tasmā viññāpan ti vuccati || Kiñca vijānāti||
ambilam pi vijānāti" tittakam pi vijānāti" kaṭukam pi vi-
jānāti madhukam ² pi vijānāti, khārikam pi vijānāti" akhāri-
kam pi vijānāti" loṇakam pi vijānāti aloṇakam pi vijānāti||
vijānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññāpan ti vuccati

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcīk-
khati||

11 Ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi" atitam paham ³
addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjimi ⁴ seyyathāpi etarahi
paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmi" ahaṃ ceva kho pana anā-
gatam rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatam paham addhānaṃ
evam eva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccup-
pannena rūpena khajjānāmi|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitas-
miṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhi-
nandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti.

12 Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atitam paham
addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjimi seyyathāpi etarahi

¹ B vuccati always

² B madhuram

³ B pāham always

⁴ B khajjam always

paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi¹ ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgataṃ vedanam abhinandeyyaṃ anāgataṃ pahaṃ ad dhānam eva eva vedanāya khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi¹ So iti paṭisaṅkhāy atitāya vedanāya anapekko hoti anāgataṃ vedanam nā bhinandati paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāy nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti¹

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi

14 Ahaṃ kho¹ etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi¹ atitaṃ pabaḥ addhānam eva eva saṅkhārehi khajjīṃ seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyaṃ anagataṃ pahaṃ ad dhānam eva eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi¹ So iti paṭisaṅ khāy atitesu saṅkhāresu anapekko hoti¹ anāgate saṅkhār nābhinandati¹ paccuppannānam saṅkhārānam nibbidāy virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti¹

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi¹ atitaṃ p addhānam eva eva viññāṇena khajjīṃ seyyathāpi etaraḥ paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi¹ ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgataṃ viññāṇam abhinandeyyaṃ anāgataṃ pahaṃ ad dhānam eva eva viññāṇena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi¹ So iti paṭisaṅkhāy atitasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekko hoti anāgataṃ viññāṇam nābhinandati¹ paccuppannassa viñ ṇāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti¹

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ v aniccaṃ vā ti¹

Aniccaṃ bhante¹

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti¹

Dukkhaṃ bhante¹

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso m attāti¹

No etam bhante¹

17-19 Vedanā¹ Saññā¹ Sankhārā¹

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante ti||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti||

No hetam bhante

21 Tasmātiha bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ Netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na me so
attāti, evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhab-
baṃ||

22 Yā kāci vedanā¹ pe||

23 Yā kāci saññā²||

24 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ⁴ la-
yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ netaṃ mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-
ppaññāya datṭhabbaṃ⁵||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti¹ no
ācināti²|| pajahati na upādiyati³ viseneti no usseneti³||
vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti⁴||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti¹|| Rūpaṃ apacināti no
ācināti|| Vedanaṃ² Saññāṃ² Saṅkhāre² Viññāṇaṃ apaci-
nāti no ācināti¹||

28 Kiñcā pajahati na upādiyati¹|| Rūpaṃ pajahati na
upādiyati¹ Vedanaṃ⁵ Saññāṃ⁶ Saṅkhāre⁵ Viññāṇaṃ
pajahati na upādiyati¹||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti¹|| Rūpaṃ viseneti na
usseneti¹ Vedanaṃ¹ Saññāṃ¹ Saṅkhāre¹ Viññāṇaṃ vise-
neti na usseneti¹||

¹ S¹⁻³ apacinati (or apacinti) almost always

² S¹ ācinati (or ācinti); S³ repeats apacinati

³ B visineti no ussineti always

⁴ B vidhu—sandhupeti always

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ Saññā here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ¹|| Saññaṃ²|| Sāṅkhāre¹|| Viññānaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

31 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave³ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti naṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti⁴ na apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā tthito neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā tthito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

33 Vidhūpetvā tthito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito vedanaṃ¹ saññaṃ⁵|| saṅkhāre¹|| viññānaṃ nevācināti na apacināti||

34 Apacinitvā tthito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā tthito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā tthito vedanaṃ¹ saññaṃ¹ saṅkhāre¹|| viññānaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati||

35 Pajahitvā tthito kiñca neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā tthito rūpaṃ neva vīseneti na usseneti|| vīsenetvā tthito vedanaṃ¹ saññaṃ¹ saṅkhāre¹|| viññānaṃ neva vīseneti na usseneti||

36 Vīsenetvā tthito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā tthito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā tthito vedanaṃ¹ saññaṃ¹ saṅkhāre¹|| viññānaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||

37 Vidhūpetvā tthito evaṃ vimuttacittaṃ⁶ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sa-īndakādevā⁷ sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakā va namassanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁴ So S¹ only; S³ B novācināti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vedanā sañña

⁶ S³ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ

⁷ So S³; S¹ saindā; B saindadevā

38 Namo te purisājañña|| namo te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasīti||

80 (8) *Piṇḍolyam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiñcid¹ eva pakaraṇe bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaci-
varam ādāya Kapilavathuṃ² piṇḍāya pāvisi||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā paccābhataṃ
piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena mahāvanaṃ tenupasaṅkami
divāvihārāya³ mahāvanam ajjhogahetvā veluvalatthitāya
mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ
cetaso parivittakko udapādi||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavālho⁴|| santettha bhikkhū
navā acirapabbajitā adbhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ||
tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipari-
ṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ
apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||

6 Evam evaṃ santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adbhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ⁵ apas-
santānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi
nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||

7 Evam eva santettha⁶ pa⁷, tesaṃ mamaṃ + alabhantā-
naṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| Yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito
evam eva⁸ etarahi anuggaṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghanti||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sabampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivittakkaṃ aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sam-
miñjitam vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ sam-
miñjeyya|| evam eva⁹ Brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato
purato pāturaṃ hosi||

¹ S¹⁻³ kismiñcid ² S¹⁻³ vatthusmiṃ ³ B pavālho

⁴ S¹⁻³ mama ⁵ S¹⁻³ yantettha omitting evam eva

⁶ S¹⁻³ evaṃ ⁷ B S³ evaṃ

9 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho|||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma bijānam taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabbantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesam Bhagavantam alabbantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, yatheva bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam evaṃ etarahi anuggaḥhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena ||

15 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi|||²

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ patisaṅkhamānaṃ vutthito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi||| nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāram abhisaṅkhāyi³ yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārājḍāyamānarūpā yenaḥam tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ|||

17 Te bhikkhū +] ekavihakāya sārājḍāyamānarūpā⁵ yena

¹ In S³ only ² S¹⁻³ °dhāyimsu ³ B °saṅkharoti

⁴ The part between [] is missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So S¹⁻³; B ekadivihakāyasārājḍāyamāna°; S¹ °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu¹ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimṣu²||

11 Ekam antaṃ nisinne¹ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca²|| Antaṃ idaṃ bhikkhave jivikānaṃ yad idaṃ piṇḍolyam³ abhisāpāyaṃ⁴ lokasmiṃ piṇḍolo vicarasi pat-tapānīti⁵ taṃ ca kho evaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā atthavasam paticea neva rājābhinitā na corā-bhinitā na iṇaṭṭhā na bhayaṭṭhā na jivikā⁶ pakatā⁷ Api ca kho otiṇṇamhi⁸ jātiyā jarāya⁹ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapa-reto¹⁰ appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antarakiriya paññāyethāti¹¹ ;

19 Evam pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto so ca hoti abhijjālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpammacitto paduṭṭha-manasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vib-bhantacitto pākatindriyo Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavā-lātaṃ⁸ ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme kaṭṭhattam⁹ pharati naraṇṇe kaṭṭhattam pharati¹⁰ tathū-pamāham bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihino sāmāññatthaṇa na paripūreti ;

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko¹ ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo akusalavitakkā kva¹⁰ aparisesā nirujjhanti¹¹ Catūsu vā¹² satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhita-citassa viharato animittam vā samādhim¹² bhāvayato¹³ ;

21 Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi bhāvetum¹ animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito babulikato nahapphalo hoti mahānisamso² ;

22 Dve mā bhikkhave ditṭhiyo bhavaditṭhi ca¹³ vibhava-

¹ S¹⁻³ nisinnā ² S¹ osāpoyyam ; S³ osāpeyyam

³ B carasi pattapaṇi

⁴ B ājivikā ⁵ B otiṇṇamha ; S¹⁻³ okiṇṇamhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ya ⁷ B otiṇṇā oparetā

⁸ So S¹ ; S³ jvalātaṃ ; B savālatam (or chavo⁹)

⁹ S¹⁻³ kaṭṭhatṭham further on kaṭṭhatṭham

¹⁰ S¹ ovitakkatam ; S³ ovitakkānam both omitting kva

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹² B S³ omit m ¹³ Missing in B

ditthi ca|| Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako it-
paṭisañcikkhati Atthi nu kho ² kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham
upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ
yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam ³|| aham hi-
rupaṇṇeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyam|| vedanaṇṇeva ⁵,
saññaṇṇeva ⁵, saṅkhāre yeva ⁵, viññāṇaṇṇeva upādiyamāno
upādiyeyyam|| Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā bhavo
bhavapaccayā jāti jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-
dukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhavyeyyum|| Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa||

24 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etan mama eso haṃ asmi eso me
attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

25-28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam saṅkhit-
taṃ ⁶|| la||

29-30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave ⁷ evam passam|| pa ⁸|| nāpa-
raṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

81 (9) *Pārileyya*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ ⁹ viharati
Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pat-
tacivaram ādāya Kosambim ¹⁰ piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Kosambiyaṃ
piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhuttaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto sāmaṃ

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ assanti so evam pajānāti

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ niccam vā^o (complete)

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ datṭhabbaṃ (as in 7. 2
25)

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert sutavā ariyasārako^o (as in 4 8-9)

⁹ B kosambhi^o always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kosambiyaṃ

senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca|| Esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko cārikam ¹ pakkanto ti||

4 Yasmiṃ āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi ² eko va Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye viharitukāmo hoti na Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotīti||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Pārileyyakam ³ tad avasari tatra sudam Bhagavā Pārileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle||

6 Atha kho sambhulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu|| sammodanīyaṃ katham sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidiṃsu||

7 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Ānandam etad avocuṃ|| Cirassaṃ sutā kho + no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā|| icchāna mayam āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ katham sotun ti||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Pārileyyakam bhaddhasālamūlam ⁵ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidi||

9 Ekam antam nisinne ⁶ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī||

¹ All this from pakkāmi is missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹ pakkāmi ; S³ pakkamati

³ B pālo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ cirassutā, omitting kho

⁵ S¹ °mūlam ekam ; S³ °mūlakam

⁶ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaḥko udapādi¹ Kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā² āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti³

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivitaḥkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi⁴ Vicayaso desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo⁵ vicayaso desitā cattāro satipatṭhānā⁶ vicayaso desitā sammappadhānā⁷ vicayaso desitā cattāro iddhipādā⁸ vicayaso desitāni pañcendriyāni⁹ vicayaso desitāni pañcabalāni¹⁰ vicayaso desitāni¹¹ satta-
bojjhaṅgāni¹² vicayaso desito ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo Evaṃ vicayaso kho¹³ desito bhikkhave¹⁴ mayā dhammo¹⁵

12 Evaṃ vicayaso desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme¹⁶ attha pañidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaḥko udapādi¹⁷ Kathaṃ nu kho jānato¹⁸ kathaṃ passato¹⁹ anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī²⁰ la²¹ sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati²² yā kho pana bhikkhave sā²³ samanupassanā saṅkhāro so²⁴ So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavoti²⁵ Avijjāsamphassa-jena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā tatojo²⁶ so saṅkhāro²⁷ Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno²⁸ sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca-samuppannā²⁹ sā pi vedānā³⁰ so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno³¹ sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭicca-samup-

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya

² B omits ni

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹

⁵ All the phrase is missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert va

⁸ Missing in B

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tatopojo here only

¹¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

pannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

17 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṇṇidāno kiṇṇsamudayo kiṇṇjātiko kimpabbhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniccō saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno sā pi taṇhā pe, sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti

18 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani rūpam samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṇṇidāno kiṇṇsamudayo kiṇṇjātiko kimpabbhavo Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro ||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniccō saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā ¹ sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

19 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| na attani rūpam samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||

So pana saṅkhāro kiṇṇidāno kiṇṇsamudayo kiṇṇjātiko kimpabbhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniccō saṅkhato ² paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi

¹ S^{1.3} add -pe

² There is a gap in S¹ from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||¹ Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

20 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpaṃ vantam attānaṃ|| na attāni rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati||

21 Api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attāni vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati||

22-23 Api ca kho saññaṃ,² Api ca kho saṅkhāro attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attāni saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati||

24 Api ca kho viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attāni viññāṇaṃ|| api ca kho viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so,³ So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| la|| kimpabbavo|| Avijjā samphassaṇa bhikkhave vedayitena puttassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tato so saṅkhāro|| It kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhatō paṭicca samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sū pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi² kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

25 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati||³

Api ca kho evaṃ dīṭṭhi hoti|| so attā so loko|| so peccabhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti||

Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave sassatadīṭṭhi saṅkhāro so,³ so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| pa|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

26 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ All is complete in S¹⁻³

vedanam|| na saññam|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na pi hevaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi niceo dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammo ti||¹ Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No ca assaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatiti"³||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucechedadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā| tatojo so saṅkhāro| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo|| la⁴ Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti|

28 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanam na saññam na saṅkhāre na viññānam attato samanupassati|| la⁴ na viññānasmim attānaṃ⁵ samanupassati||

Na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi niceo dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|| Api ca kho kaṅkhi hoti vicikiechi⁶ anitṭhāgato⁷ saddhamme"⁸||

29 Yā kho⁶ pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikiechitā⁷ anitṭhāgatā saddhamme saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā| tatojo so saṅkhāro| Iti⁸ kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro aniceo saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| sā pi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| so pi phasso aniceo saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||

30 Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayoti||

¹ Much more complete in S¹⁻³ and occupying a large place

² B nābhavissam always

³ B attato

⁴ S¹ vevikiechi; S³ veci^o

⁵ S³ anitṭhāgato always

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ B kaṅkhatā vicikiechatā; S¹ vevi^o; S³ veci^o ⁸ B evaṃ

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena sadhim¹.

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadabuposathe paṇmarase¹ puṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisiuno hoti¹.

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu utthāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca. Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñeid eva desaṃ sace me Bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyakaraṇāyāti¹.

Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā pucchā yaḍ ākaṅkhasīti¹.

4 Evaṃ bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avoca¹. Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandhoti¹.

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā¹ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho¹ la¹ viññānupādānakkhandhoti¹.

5 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchi¹.² Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā ti¹.

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā ehandamūlakā ti¹.

6 Pa³ Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra⁴ pañcupādānakkhandehi⁵ upādānaṃ ti¹.

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

¹ B inserts puṇṇāya

² B pucchi here only

³ S¹⁻³ Sādhu^o apucchi

⁴ S³ atthaññatra

⁵ B pañcahi upā^o always

khandhā nāpi aññatra¹ pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānaṃ||
api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ ti||

7 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañhaṃ
apucchi|| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu
chandarāgavemattatā² ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekac-
cassa evaṃ hoti, . Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ||
evaṃvedano siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaññi siyam
anāgataṃ addhānaṃ|| evaṃsañkhāro siyam anāgataṃ ad-
dhānaṃ|| evaṃviññāpo siyam anāgataṃ addhānaṃ||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavemattatā ti||

8 Sādhū bhante ti kho³ so bhikkhu|| pe|| uttarim pañ-
ham apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpak-
khandho|| Yā kāci vedanā, yā kāci saññā, ye keci sañ-
khārā|| yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññānak-
khandho|| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

9 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Ko
nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo sañkhārakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññānakkkhandhassa paññā-
panāyāti||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā
paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso
hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

¹ S¹⁻³ napi aññattha

² S¹⁻³ vemattā ti here only

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya¹ Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccāyo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti² .

10 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu³ pe⁴ apucchī Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyaditṭhi¹ hotīti² .

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme² avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ vedanaṃ³ pe⁴ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ⁵ . Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāya ditṭhi hotīti⁶ .

11 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu³ pe⁴ apucchī Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkayaditṭhi na hotīti² .

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassavī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassavī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati na rūpavantaṃ vā³ attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ⁴ na vedanaṃ⁵ na saññaṃ⁶ na saṅkhāre⁷ na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ⁸ . Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti⁹ .

12 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu³ pe⁴ apucchī⁵ . Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ⁶ ko vedanāya⁷ ko saññāya⁸ ko saṅkhārānaṃ⁹ ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti¹⁰ .

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paticea uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo¹ yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ² . Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticea³ .⁴ Yaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ add vici (S¹ —vivi—) kicchi here only

² B inserts su

³ S¹⁻³ omit vā everywhere

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

saññaṃ paticca. Ye saṅkhāre paticca¹ || Yaṃ viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo², yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavo³, yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ ti⁴.

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañham apucchī⁵ || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmim ca savinñāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusaya na hontīti.

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā līḇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attā ti⁶. Evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati⁷. Yā kāci vedanā⁸ pe⁹. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā līḇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā¹⁰ yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇam netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato imasmim ca² savinñāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusaya na hontīti.

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi. Iti kira bho rūpam anattā, vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā viññāṇam anattā¹ anat-takatāni kammāni katamattānaṃ³ phusissantīti⁴.

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasa ceto parivitakkaṃ aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi. Tānaṃ kho pane-taṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ⁵ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjagato taṇhādhipateyyena⁶ cetasā satthussāsaṇaṃ atidhāvitaḍḍhaṃ maññeyya. Iti kira bho rūpam anattā, vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇam anattā anattakatāni

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts pana

³ B kammattānaṃ

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ taṇhādhipatena

kammāni katamattānaṃ ¹ phusissanti' ² Paṭipucchā vi-
nitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu dhammesu.

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññattha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ nīcaṃ vā
anīcaṃ vā ti ||

Anīcaṃ bhante ||

17-19 Vedanā' Saññā Saṅkhārā .

20 Viññāṇaṃ nīcaṃ vā anīcaṃ vā ti

Anīcaṃ bhante ||

Yam paṇānīcaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yam paṇānīcaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me āttāti .

No hetam bhante

21 Tasmātiha la evaṃ passaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti'

22 Dve Khandhā Taññeva Siyaṃ

Adhivacanam ca Hetunā

Sattā yena dve vuttā

Assāda-Viññāṇakena ca

Ete dasavidhā vuttā

Hoti bhikkhupucchāyāti .

Khajjanīyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānam .

Assādo ⁵ dve Samudayā ⁶

Arāhantehi ⁷ apare dve

Siha ⁸ Khajjani Piṇḍolyaṃ ⁹

Pārīleyyena ¹⁰ Puṇṇamāti

¹ S¹⁻³ katamanattānaṃ ; B kappattānaṃ

² B phusissantīti ³ In B only ⁴ B Tatra^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ assādā

⁶ B samudayo

⁷ S¹⁻³ arahante (S³ -ntā)

⁸ S³ Siho

⁹ S¹⁻³ piṇḍolyo

¹⁰ B pālī^o

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam¹ ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando
Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapīṇḍikassa ārāme² ||¹

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi āvuso
bhikkhavo ti³ .

Āvuso ti kho ti bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassu-
sum⁴ .

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto⁵ ambhakaṃ
navakānaṃ satam⁶ bahūpakāro hoti so amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmi ti hoti no
anupādāya

4 Kiñca upādāya asmi ti hoti no anupādāya .

Rūpaṃ upādāya asmi ti hoti no anupādāya Vedanaṃ⁷
Saññaṃ Saṅkhāre Viññānaṃ upādāya asmi ti hoti no
anupādāya .

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo
yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko⁸ ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte
accehe vā udakapatte⁹ sakaṃ mukhanimittam¹⁰ paccavek-
khamano upādāya passeyya no anupādāya Evam eva
kho āvuso Ānanda rūpaṃ upādāya asmi ti hoti no anupā-
dāya vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ upādāya
asmi ti hoti no anupādāya .

6 Tam¹¹ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpaṃ nieccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti .

Aniccaṃ āvuso .¹²

7-10 Vedanā pe Sañña Saṅkhāra Viññānaṃ nieccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti .

Aniccaṃ āvuso .¹³

11 Tasmātiha¹⁴ pa

12 Evam passaṃ¹⁵ pa nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti ||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto ambhakaṃ

¹ B sāvattthi only

² St-3 Mantāni° always (S¹ Mantāni° here only)

³ B ejaṭiyo ⁴ S¹-3 udapatte ⁵ S¹-3 add yam paṇānīccaṃ°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti|| So amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato¹ Puṇṇassa
Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisā-
meto ti||²

84 (2) Tisso

1 Savatthi|| ārāme|

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato
pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti
Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disā pi me na
pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamid-
dhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tittḥati, anabhirato ca
brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā
ti||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-
pasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocum||, Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitu-
cchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti|| Api
me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disā pi me na pak-
khāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ
ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tittḥati anabhirato ca brahma-
cariyaṃ carāmi|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi||
Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum
āmantehi|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetiti||

6 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā
yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyas-
mantam Tissaṃ etaḍ avoca||, Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa
āmantetiti||

7 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno
paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ
Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||, Saccam kira tvam Tissaṃ sam-

¹ B panāyasmato

² B °samitoti

bahulūnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo¹ la, hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti||

Evam bhante,

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa¹ avigatachandassa² avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti||

Evam bhante

10-13 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa³ vedanāya⁴ saññāya⁵ saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa⁶ pe tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti||

Evam bhante,

14 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa¹ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa² avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti||

Evam bhante

15 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa⁵

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa⁶ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti||

No hetam bhante,

17 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa¹ vedanāya² saññāya³ saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa⁴ viññāṇe vigatarāgassa⁵ vigatachandassa

¹ S¹⁻³ avita°

² S³ avigata°

³ S³ avita°

⁴ So all the MSS. (S³ has avita°)

⁵ So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or ||la, and further on (18) likewise

⁶ S³ vita° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigata-
tanhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti¹ ||

No hetam bhante² ||

18 Sādhū sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ
viññāṇe vigātārāgassa³ ||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ ñiccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā
ti⁴ ||

Aniccaṃ bhante⁵ ||

20-23 Vedanā⁶ pe⁷ Saññā, Saṅkhārā⁸ Viññāṇaṃ nie-
caṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti⁹ ||

Aniccaṃ bhante¹⁰ ||

24 Tasmā ti ha¹¹ la¹² ||

25 Evam passam¹³ pa¹⁴ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti¹⁵ ||

26 Seyyathāpassa¹⁶ Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amagga-
kusalo eko puriso maggakusalo¹⁷. Tam enaṃ¹⁸ so amagga-
kusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisaṃ maggaṃ
puccheyya¹⁹; so evaṃ vadeyya. Evaṃ²⁰ llo purisa ayam
maggo²¹ tena muhuttam gaccha²²; tena muhuttam gantvā
dakkhissasi dvidhāpathaṃ²³ tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā
dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi²⁴; tena muhuttam gaccha²⁵; tena²⁶
muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vasaṇḍaṇaṃ²⁷ || Tena
muhuttam gaccha tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi
mahantam ninnam pallamaṃ²⁸ || Tena muhuttam gaccha²⁹
tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātaṃ³⁰ ||
Tena muhuttam gaccha³¹ tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhis-
sasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ³² ||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ³³ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpa-
nāya ayam cevetttha attbo³⁴ ||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetam
adhivacanam³⁵ || Puriso maggakusaloti kho Tissā Tathā-
gatassetam³⁶ adhvācanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa³⁷ ||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam adhvāca-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B seyyathāpi

³ S¹⁻³ ena

⁴ B ehi

⁵ B dvedhā^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ gacchantena instead of gaccha^{||} tena

⁷ S³ omits m

⁸ B °assa taṃ

nam|| Vāmanaggo ti kho Tissa atthāṅgikassetam miccāhāmaggaṣṣa adhivacanāṃ seyyathidam micchādittthiyā|| la|| micchāsamādhissa¹ Dakkhiṇamaggo ti kho Tissa ariyassetam atthāṅgikassa maggaṣṣa adhivacanāṃ seyyathidam sammādittthiyā, la, sammāsamādhissa||

30 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanāṃ|| Mahantaṃ ninnāṃ pallalanti kho Tissa kāmānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Sobbo papāto ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyāsassetam adhivacanāṃ. Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇiyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adhivacanāṃ.

31 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham anuggahena aham anusāsaniyāti².

32 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamanā āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi

85 (3) Yamako

✓ 1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dittthigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucehijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti.

3 Assosun kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dittthigataṃ uppannaṃ. Tathāham, maraṇā ti.³

4 Attha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etaḍ avocaṃ. Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dittthigataṃ uppannaṃ. Tathāham

¹ S³ kodhūpāyassetam

² So S¹⁻³ (S³ anuggahena) B °Tissa aham āmisāmamānussāsaniyāti

³ This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti¹||

6 Evaṃ kho haṃ² āvuso Bhagavatū dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi³ yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti⁴||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evaṃ avaca⁵ mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi⁶ na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ⁷ na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya Khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇa ti⁸||

8 Evaṃ pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vucca-rāno thāmasāparāmasā⁹ abhinivissa volharati¹⁰ Tathāham¹¹ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti¹²||

9 Yato¹³ kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu āyasantāṃ Yamakam etasmā pāpakā dīṭṭhigatā vivecetum¹⁴ atha kho¹⁵ te bhikkhū uttāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasan-kamimsu¹⁶ upasaṅkamitvā āyasantāṃ Sāriputtam etad avocum¹⁷ Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ¹⁸ Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi¹⁹ yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇāti²⁰ Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti²¹||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhibhāvena²²||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisal-lāṇā vutṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami²³ upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi²⁴ || la²⁵||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasantāṃ Yamakam etad avoca²⁶ Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpam pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ²⁷ Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi²⁸ yathā

¹ B Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ^o

² B abbhācikkhanahi^o °abbhācikkhanam

³ S¹⁻³ parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) ⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāhantaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ yatho

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucehijjati vinassati na
hoti param maraṇā ti||

13 Evaṃ khvāham ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucehij-
jati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

14 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka ² rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā||

Aniccam āvuso|| 3

15-18 Vedanā pe|| saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ niccam
vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam āvuso|| 3

19 Tasmātiha pe||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ³ la⁴ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti||

21 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

22-26 Vedanaṃ pe|| ⁴ saññāṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

27 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathā-
gato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

28 Vedanāya aññatra vedanāya||

29 Saññāya aññatra saññāya||

30 Saṅkhāresu ⁵ aññatra saṅkhārehi||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

32 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Rūpā vedanā
saññā saṅkhārā ⁶ viññāṇaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti||

No hetam āvuso||

¹ S¹⁻³ evaṃcakkhoham ² S¹ inserts eva ; S³ evaṃ

³ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ Complete in B ⁵ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

⁶ B rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññāṃ saṅkhāre

33 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayaṃ so arūpi
avedano asaṇṇi asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasīti¹.

No hetam āvuso².

34 Ettha ca te² āvuso Yamaka diṭṭheva dhamme saccato
thetato³ tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno⁴ kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājanāmi, yāthā khināsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ pucchijjati
vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti⁵.

35 Ahu kho⁴ me taṃ āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddhasuno
pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ idaṃ ca panāyasmato⁵ Sāriputtassa
dhammadeśanaṃ sutvā taṃ ceva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ
pahīnaṃ dhammo ca me abhisameto ti⁶.

36 Sace taṃ āvuso Yamaka evaṃ puccheyyaṃ⁷. Yo so
āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu arahaṃ khināsavo so kāyassa bhedaṃ
param maraṇā kiṃ hotīti⁸ evaṃ puṭṭho tvam āvuso
Yamaka kinti vyākareyyasīti⁹.

37 Sace maṃ āvuso evaṃ puccheyyaṃ. Yo so¹⁰ kiṃ hotīti⁸
evaṃ puṭṭho haṃ⁸ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ⁹. Rūpaṃ kho
āvuso aniccaṃ¹⁰ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ¹¹ yaṃ dukkhaṃ
taṃ niruddhaṃ taṃ atthagataṃ¹². Vedanā Saṇṇā¹³ Sañ-
khārā¹⁴ Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ¹⁵ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ¹⁶
yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tad atthagataṃ ti¹⁷.

Evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyanti¹⁸.

38 Sādhū sādhu āvuso Yamaka tena hāvuso Yamaka
upamaṃ te karissāmi etasseva attlassa bhiyyosomattāya
ñāṇāya¹⁹.

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto
vā addho¹⁰ mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasam-
panno¹¹ tassa koeid eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo
ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvita voropetukāmo¹² tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ omit samanupassasi ti

² S³ etthavato

³ S¹ tathato; S³ tatthato

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

⁵ S¹⁻³ paname āyas^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit me B abhisamito ti

⁷ Complete in B; the whole from evaṃ puṭṭho^o is missing in S¹⁻³ faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

⁸ B ahaṃ always

⁹ B omattaññāṇāya

¹⁰ B addho

evam assa Ayam kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasampanno nāyaṃ sukaro¹ pasayha jivitā voropetum|| yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jivitā voropeyyaṃ ti|| So taṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya Upatṭhaheyyantaṃ bhanteti|| tam enaṃ so² gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upatṭhapeyya||³ so upatṭhaheyya pubbatṭhaya⁴ pacchānipāti kimkārāpatissāvi manāpacāri piyavādi|| Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato⁵ pi naṃ daheyya suhajjato pi naṃ daheyya tasmiṃca vissāsaṃ āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evaṃ assa Samvissattho⁶ kho myāyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jivitā voropeyya||

40 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi⁷ so puriso amaṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ āha Upatṭhaheyyaṃ taṃ bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va⁸|| vadhakaṃ ca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti||

41 Yadā pi so upatṭhāti pubbatṭhāyi pacchānipāti kimkārāpatissāvi manāpacāri piyavādi⁹ tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṃca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti||¹⁰

42 Yadā pi naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jivitā voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṃca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti||

Evam āvuso ti||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ

¹ S 1-3 nabyāsukaro

² S 1-3 tameso

³ S 1-3 upatṭhaheyya ⁴ S 1 pubbatṭhāyi here only

⁵ S 1-3 cittato ⁶ B visāsaṃ^o ovissattho ⁷ B hi

⁸ S 3 ca here and further on ⁹ S 1-3 add ti

¹⁰ This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññānavantam vā attānaṃ attāni vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccaṃ vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce saṅkhāre Aniccaṃ saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

45 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ|| dukkhaṃ saññaṃ|| dukkhe saṅkhāre|| dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

46 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ ¹ rupaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| anattaṃ vedanaṃ|| anattaṃ saññaṃ|| anatte saṅkhāre|| anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

47 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ|| saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ|| saṅkhāte saṅkhāre|| saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

48 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ|| vadhakaṃ saññaṃ|| vadhāke saṅkhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| Tassime pañcupādānakhandhā upetā ² upādiṇṇā digharattaṃ abhitāya dukkhāya samvattanti||

50 Sutaṃ ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassavī|| la|| sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attāni rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmim attānaṃ|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attāni vā viññāṇaṃ|| na viññāṇasmim attānaṃ||

¹ B anattā

² B upetā further on anupetā

51 So aniccam rūpaṃ Aniccam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Aniccam vedanaṃ||| Aniccam saññaṃ||| Anicce saṅkhāre||| Aniccam viññāṇaṃ Aniccam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| Dukkhe saṅkhāre||| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

53 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| Anattaṃ saññaṃ||| Anatte saṅkhāre||| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattā viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

54 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ||| Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ||| Saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||¹

55 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ||| Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ||| Vadhake saṅkhāre||| Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhittāti² Attā me ti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhittāti Attā me ti||| Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupādiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya samvattantīti|||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti||³ yesaṃ āyasmāntānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārīnaṃ + anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimut-tanti|||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti|||⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S¹⁻³ as well as in B

² S¹⁻³ na adhi°

³ B evaṃ etaṃ āvuso° ohoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ yesamāyasmantā (S¹-taṃ) disāyabrahmacāriyo.

⁵ This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

✓ 1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ¹ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakūṭikāyaṃ viharati||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yena-yasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimsu|| ² upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocum|| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato ³ imesu catūsu ⁴ ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

5 Evaṃ vutte ⁵ Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|| Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi ⁶ catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocum|| So ⁷ cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito|| thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti||

7 Atha kho ⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāya-saṇā pakkamimsu||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ upasaṅkami ³ S¹ insert na

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert pi ⁵ S³ vutto; the whole phrase missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññatrimēhi ⁷ S¹⁻³ Yo here and further on

⁸ S³ inserts tesam

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahoṣi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañham pucceyyum||¹ kathaṃ vyākaramāno nu² khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto³ gārayhaṃ tñānam āgacceyyāti|||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādhho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami||| upasaṅkamitvā||| la|||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādhho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre araññaṇṇakūṭikāyaṃ viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenaṃ tenupasaṅkamimṣu||| la||| mam etad avocum||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu tñānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti|||

11 Evam vuttāhaṃ bhante te⁴ aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|||⁵ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ⁶ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi tñānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

12 Evaṃ vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā mam etad avocum||| So cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito therō vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uttāyāsanaṃ pakamimṣu|||

¹ B uttaripucceyyum here and further on

² B na here and further on

³ vādānuvādo here and further on

⁴ Missing in S^{1,3}

⁵ So B; S^{1,3} avocum

⁶ Missing in S^{1,3}

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu añña-titthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum|| katham vyākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ thānaṃ āgaccheyyāti|||

15 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanam|| pe||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmiṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkhārehi||| Viññāna-
sminṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra viññānā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| ayaṃ so arupī avedano asaṅñi asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi t̥hānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ¹ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ²

No hetam bhante||

22 Sādhū sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva ³ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhanti||

87 (5) Vakkali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vakkali kumbhakāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi|| Etha ⁴ tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so ⁵ Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti|| Evam ca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimsu||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti evaṃ ca pana ⁶ vadeti Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami||

¹ S¹⁻³ paññāpeyya

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B dukkhasaccañca

⁴ S¹⁻³ atha

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit so

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam¹ disvāna mañcake samadhosi¹ ||

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca¹ || Alam Vakkali mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi¹ santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisīdissamīti¹ || Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane¹ ||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca¹ || Kacci te Vakkali khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti¹ paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti¹ ||

Na me bhante khamaniyam na yāpaniyam¹ bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti¹ ||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkuceṇa na koci vippañisāroti¹ ||

Taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkuceṇa anappako ca vippañisāro ti¹ ||

11 Kacci pana taṃ² Vakkali attā sīlato na upavadāti¹ ti¹ ||

Na kho mam bhante attā sīlato³ upavadāti¹ ti¹ ||

12 No ce⁴ kira taṃ Vakkali attā sīlato upavadāti¹ atha kiñci⁵ te kukkuceṇa ko ca vippañisāro ti¹ ||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamitukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvaticā balamattā¹ yāyāham⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan ti¹ ||

13 Alam Vakkali kiṃ te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena¹ || Yo kho⁷ Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati¹ yo mam passati so dhammam passati¹ || Dhammam hi Vakkali passanto mam passati mam passanto dhammam passati¹ ||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññāsi Vakkali¹ Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti¹ ||

¹ So B ; S¹ samañcopi, S³ samavopi (S. p. 125, n. 2)

² S¹⁻³ tvaṃ

³ S³ inserts na here and further on

⁴ B ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ kasmiñca, and S³ omits ko ca

⁶ B yāvataham

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³

Aniccam bhante|||¹

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam va
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||²

15-16 Tasmā ti||| Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam ittha-
ttāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā
ovādena ovaditvā utthāyāsanā yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato
tena pakkāmi|||³

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato upatthāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakam
āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁴ tenupasaṅkamatha||
katham hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kalam kattabbaṃ
maññeyyā ti|||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakam āropetvā yena
Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu|||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattim taṃ ca divasāvase-
saṃ⁵ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihasi|||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamsu|||

22 Ekam antaṃ tthitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam
etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cete-
titi|||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi
nūna⁶ bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|||

24 Idam avocaṃ tā devatāyo||| Idam vatvā Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantara-
dhāyimsu|||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi||| Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhum
evaṃ vadetha||| Suṇāvuso⁷ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Less abridged in B

³ B tenupasaṅkami ⁴ B isigilipassaṃ always S¹⁻³ isigilissa

⁵ B divāvasesaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert so always ⁷ B inserts tvam

dvinnam ca devatānam|| imam āvuso rattim dve devatāye abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappan Gijjhakūṭam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhamṣu||| Ekam antam ʈhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetiti||| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatiti||| Bhagavā ca taṃ āvuso Vakkali evam āha||| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakaṃ te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriyāti|||

26 Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamimṣu upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avocaṃ||| Sunāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnā ca devatānaṃ ti|||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso uce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ sotabbam maññeyā ti|||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim mañcakā oropesuṃ¹|||

29 Imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā² la ekam antam aṭṭhamṣu||| Ekam antam ʈhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetiti||| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatiti||| Bhagavā ca taṃ āvuso Vakkali² evam āha||| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakaṃ te maraṇam bhavissati³ apāpikā kālakiriyā ti|||

30 Tena hāvuso mana vacanena Bhagavato pāde sīrasā vandatha||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito baḷhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sīrasā vandati evañca vadeti⁴ ||| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi|||

¹ B voro^o ² B Vakkalim ³ S¹⁻³ bhavissatiti ⁴ B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| pe||¹

Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||¹

Viññāṇāṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkaliessa patissutvā pakkamimsu||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āhāresi²||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu + ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti|| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||⁵ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me⁶ tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||⁷ Āyama bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁷ tenupasaṅkamissāmi||⁸ yattha Vakkalinā⁹ kulaputtena sattham āharitaṃ ti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassum||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ⁷ yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassaṅkami||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato vā mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃsemānaṃ||

¹ Complete in B ² S¹⁻³ āhāresi ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ te and S³ repeats natthite

⁷ S¹⁻³ °passa° and in 35 °passaṃ° as B ⁸ B °issūma

⁹ B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati uddham¹ gacchati adho² gacchati anudisaṃ||³

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ³ dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| la|| gacchati anudisanti||

Evam bhante||

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam samannesati⁴ Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam patitṭhitaṃ ti||

40 Apatitṭhiteṇa ca bhikkhave viññāṇeṇa Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti||

88 (6) Assaji

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharatī Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakārāme⁵ viharatī ābhādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upatṭhāke āmantesi|| Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati||⁶ evaṇca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭisutvā yena Bhagavā⁷ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etaḍ avocum|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko|| pa|| Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībāvena||

¹ B adds disaṃ ² S¹⁻³ add gacchati ³ B evam

⁴ B samandesati ⁵ S³ kassapa ārāme ⁶ S² vandatīti

⁷ Missing in S³ from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭ-
ṭhito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūrato āga-
chantam|| disvāna mañcake ¹ samadhosi|| ²

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca||
Alam Assaji mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni
āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisidissāmīti||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā
āyasmantam Assajim etad avoca|| Kacci te Assaji kha-
manīyam kacci yāpanīyam|| la|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati
no abhikkamo ti||

10 Na me bhante khamanīyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam
paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippatisāro
ti||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkucam anappako
vippatisāroti||

12 Kacci pana tam ³ Assaji attā silato na upavadatīti|| ⁴

Na kho mam bhante attā silato upavadatīti||

13 No ce kira tam Assaji attā silato upavadati atha
kiñca te kukkucam ko ca vippatisāro ti||

Pubbe khvāham ⁵ bhante gelaṇṇam ⁶ passambhetvā
passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippatisāri ⁷ viharāmi|| so
tam ⁸ samādhim na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayham bhante
tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evam hoti no no ⁹ ca khvā-
ham ¹⁰ parihāyāmīti||

14 Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samā-
dhisāmaññā tesam tam samādhim ¹¹ appaṭilabbatam evam
hoti no cassu mayam parihāyāmā ti||

15-18 Tam kim maññasi Assaji rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam
vāti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ mañcako here only

² S¹⁻³ have distinctly samaṇcopi here and further on

³ B kiccī; S¹⁻³ ote ⁴ S¹⁻³ upavadantīti ⁵ B svāham

⁶ B gelaṇṇe ⁷ Missing in B ⁸ B so ham

⁹ S³ does not repeat no ¹⁰ B svāham ¹¹ S¹⁻³ samādhim

19 Viññāṇaṃ pa||

20 Tasmātiha pa||

21 Evam passaṃ pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti||
anajjhositā ti ¹ pajānāti|| anabhinanditāti pajānāti|| Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti|| anajjhositāti pajānāti|| anabhinanditā ti pajānāti|| Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti|| la|| anabhinanditāti pajānāti||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati|| Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati|| Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ ² vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti|| Jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti|| Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavisantiti pajānāti||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭim ca paṭicca telapadipo jhāyeyya|| tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya|| Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti|| jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti|| Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavisantiti pajānātiti||

89 (7) Khemo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosambiyam viharanti Ghositārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno ³ ||

¹ S¹ anajjhāsītā always, S³ here only ² B inserts ce

³ This word and the sequel is missing in S³, which substitutes evam āhamsu kacci te avuso khamaniyam kacci yapaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuttitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakam āmantesaṃ||| Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso evaṃ āhamsa||| Kacci te āvuso khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikammanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dasako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etad avoca||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Kacci te āvuso khamaniyam|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|||

5 Na me āvuso khamaniyam na yāpaniyam||| la||| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha||| Na me āvuso khamaniyam|| la|| abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

7 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenu-pasaṅkama||¹ upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ² vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasīti|||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassatīti|||

¹ Sr. 3 okamatu

² B attam always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham ¹ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

11 Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti||

12 Evaṃ āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenahāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi² na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhiḡatam ayam aham ³ asmīti ca na ⁴ samanupassāmi ti||

¹ S¹ khoḥam ; S³ āyasmāham

³ S¹ ayamāham

² S¹⁻³ ossāmi

⁴ B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū|| pa|| there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
nupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upā-
dānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā sama-
nupassāmi|| na camhi araham khīṇāsavo||| Api ca me
āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmiti adhigataṃ ayam
aham asmiti na ca samanupassāmi||¹

15 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum
evam vadehi||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|||
Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmiti vadesi kim etam asmiti
vadesi||| Rūpam asmiti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmiti va-
desi|| Vedanam||² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||² Viññāṇam asmiti
vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmiti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso
Khemaka asmiti vadesi³ kim etam asmiti vadesi|||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhik-
khūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami||
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca|||
Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam
āvuso Khemaka asmiti vadesi kim etam asmiti vadesi|||
Rūpam asmiti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmiti vadesi|| Veda-
nam|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam asmiti vadesi añ-
ñatra viññāṇā asmiti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka
asmiti vadesi kim etam asmiti vadesi|||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya āha-
rāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅ-
kamissāmi|||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena
therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi
bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ
sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

¹ This paragraph exists in S₃, but included between
(), viz., erased from °passāmi in the preceding till
samanu in this

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S₃ vadesi, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkū etaḍ avocaṃ||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi||| Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ pe|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesīti|||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññāṃ||| Na saṅkhāre||| Na¹ viññāṇaṃ|| nāpi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||²

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho³|| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa⁴ gandho pi Kiñjakkhassa⁵ gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Yathā katham paṇāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

22 Evaṃ eva khvāham āvuso na rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññāṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa⁶ hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato⁷ Asmīti nāno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato||| so apareṇa samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānu-passi⁸ viharati||| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti

¹ S¹⁻³ insert pi

² S¹⁻³ omit samanū

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

⁵ S¹ kiñjakkhassa; B kiñcakkarāya

⁶ S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa

⁷ S¹⁻³ aṇu° always

⁸ So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti sankhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayā-nupassino viharato yo ¹ pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vattham saṃkiliṭṭham malaggaḥi-taṃ tam enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadaḍḍhaṃ, tam enaṃ rajako ūse ² vā khāre vāgomaye vā samam madditvā ³ acche uduke vikkhāleti||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vattham parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁴ anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| tam enaṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti|| tam enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti, yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati||

27 Evaṃ eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāmi bhavanti|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁵ pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti sankhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|| Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati||

28 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avocaṃ|| Na kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S¹ udayabyayānu; S³ obhāyānu, the first ā being erased

² B use usa° always

⁴ Missing in S³

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

³ B saṃmadhitvā

⁵ S¹ ye°; S³ yeva

makam vihesā apekḥā pucchimha||¹ api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānikatuṃ||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitāṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitaṃ vivaṭaṃ vibhattaṃ² uttānikatanti||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako|| attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun||

31 Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsāvehi cittāni muccimsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti||³

90 (8) Channo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo⁴ sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallanā vutṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Ovadantu maṃ āyasmanto therā anusāsantu maṃ āyasmantā therā karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ ti||

3 Evaṃ, vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ⁵ etad avocuṃ|| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| Mayhaṃ pi kho etaṃ evaṃ hoti|| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ vihesāpekḥā āpucchimhā

² B vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ Khemakassāti

⁴ B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo

⁵ S¹⁻³ puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam||¹ Sabbe saṅkhārā
aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

5 Atha ca ² pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbū-
padhipatinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne
cittam na pakkhandati nappasidati na santitṭhati na
vimuccati ³ paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvata-
tati mānasam|| atha ko ⁴ carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ
dhammam passato hoti ⁵|| Ko nu kho me tathā dhammam
deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad aho si|| Ayam
kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhavitō ca viññūnam sabrah-
macārīnam|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetum yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyam|| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatṭhi ⁶ yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā
pattacivaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā
Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Ānan-
dena saddhim sammodi|| pa||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyaśan-
tam Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| Ekam idāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda
samayam Bārāṇasiyam viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye||
Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito
avāpūraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ ⁷ upasaṅkamitvā there
bhikkhū etad avocaṃ ⁸|| Ovaḍantu maṃ āyasmanto therā
dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

9 Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocaṃ||
Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅ-
khārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| la|| viññā-
ṇam anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā
anattā ti||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad aho si|| Mayham pi kho

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time

² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B nādhimuccati ⁴ S¹⁻³ kho always

⁵ B na kho panevaṃ dhammam passatoti ⁶ S¹⁻³ visatṭhiṃ

⁷ B inserts upasaṅkami

⁸ B avoca ; S³ avocaṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpam aniccam|| pa|| viññāṇam aniccam||
Rūpam anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam
anattā|| sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhi-
paṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ
na pakkhandati nappasīdati¹ na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati
paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam||
atha ko carahi me attā ti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam
passato hoti²|| Ko³ nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya
yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

12 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| | Ayam kho
āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrah-
macārīnam pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetuṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyam|| | Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatṭhi yaṃ nunāham yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ
āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ
kathaṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

14 Ettakena pi mayam⁴ āyasmato Channassa atta-
manā|| api nāma tam⁵ āyasmā Channo āvi⁶ akāsi khilam
pabhindi|| odahāvuso Channa sotam|| bhabbo⁷ si⁸ dhammam
viññātun ti||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva⁹ ulāram
pitipāmujjam uppajji¹⁰|| Bhabbo kirasmi dhammam viñ-
ñātun ti||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutam
sammukhā ca¹¹ paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottam bhikkhum
ovadantassa|| Dvayanissito khvāyam Kaccāna¹² loko

¹ S¹ nappasīdati ; S³ na sampasīdati

² B paneva dhammam passato

³ S¹⁻³ kho

⁴ B mayham

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiraddhāmakkhā instead of apināmatam

⁶ S¹⁻³ āvim

⁷ B bhindi, perhaps chindi

⁸ B tvaṃ

⁹ S¹⁻³ tāvatakodeva

¹⁰ B uppajjati

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² S¹⁻³ Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthi tañ ca|| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññaya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodhaṃ kho ¹ Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññaya passato yā loke atthitā sā ² na hoti|| Upāyupādānābhinivesavinibandho khayāṃ ³ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyaṃ upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā ⁴ na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhitṭhāti ⁵ Attā me ti|| Dukkhaṃ eva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatīti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñāṇaṃ evassa ettha hoti|| Ettavatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti||

17 Sabbam atthīti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto|| Sabbam natthīti ayaṃ dutiyo anto|| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti|| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti|| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhārānirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

18 Evam etam ⁶ āvuso Ānanda hoti ⁷ yesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ tādīsā ⁸ sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāṃā ovādaḥ anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammaḍḍesaṇaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti||

91 (9) Rāhulo (1) ⁹

1 Sāvattthi|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S^{1,3}

³ S^{1,3} edānā (S³-danā-) vinivesanakkhandho kho yaṃ

⁴ B¹ nusayaṃ ⁵ S³ na adhiṭṭhāti ⁶ S^{1,3} Evañcate

⁷ S^{1,3} honti

⁸ S^{1,2} āyasmantādīsā

⁹ This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Saṃyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there Anusaya and A p a g a t a m (see Vol. II. pp. 252-3)

am etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṇca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbani-
nittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā
ṇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ
Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||| Yā kaci saññā||| Ye keci
aṅkhārā|| pe|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā|| pa||| Sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam
nama Neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
namaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti|||

92 (10) Rāhulo (2).

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-
am etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṇca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ¹ māna-
saṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ ti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||² yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso
attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupāda vimutto hoti|||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci sañ-
khārā|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ
Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ

¹ Sr.³ omit ṃ

² Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto
hoti|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃca
saviññāpake kāye bahiddhā ca ¹ sabbanimittesu ahaṇikāra-
mamāṅkāra-mānāpagataṃ ² mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

Theravaggo catuttho ³||

Tatruddānam bhavati|| ⁴||

Ānando Tisso Yamako||

Anurādho ca Vakkali||

Assaṇi Khemako Channo|| ⁵||

Rāhulo apare duve ⁶||

Vaggo tena pavuccati|| ⁷||

CHAPTER V PUPPHAVAGGO ⁸ PAÑCAMO

93 (1) *Nadi*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadi pabbateyyā ohāriṇi duraṇ-
gamā siṅhasotā||| Tassā ubhosu tīresu ⁹ kāsā ce pi jātā
assu|| te naṃ ¹⁰ ajjholambeyyū||| Kusā ce pi jātā assu||
te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Babbajā ¹¹ ce pi jātā assu|| te
naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Biraṇā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū||| Rukkhā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū|||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya
te palujjeyyū|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjey-
ya||| Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹² Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹²
Biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹² Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

¹ S¹⁻³ vā

² S¹⁻³ ahiṇ^o mamim^o here and before

³ S¹⁻³ vaggo samatto

⁴ B Udānam instead of Tatr^o

⁵ B Assaṇi Khemo Dāsako Channo

⁶ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vaggo^o oti

⁸ B Buddha-vaggo

⁹ S¹⁻³ ubhato tīre

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na or naṃ

¹¹ B pabbajā always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

palujjeyyum|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjeyya||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ rūpam palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjati||

6-8 Vedanaṃ||| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

9 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| Tassa taṃ viññāṇam palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjati||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti

Aniccaṃ bhante||¹

11-14 Vedāṇā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe

16 Evam passaṃ||| pe||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

94 (2) Puppam (or Vaddham)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra||| voca||

3 Nāham bhikkhave lokena vivadāmi loko ca² mayā vivadati||| Na bhikkhave dhammavādi kenaci lokasmiṃ vivadati||

4 Yam bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Natthi ti vadāmi||| Yam bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Atthi ti vadāmi||

5 Kiñca³ bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam ahaṃ⁴ Natthi ti vadāmi||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² B va ; S¹⁻³ insert kho bhikkhave

³ S¹⁻³ Kiñci ⁴ S¹ yaṃmyaham ; S³ yaṃmayham

6 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave nicecaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ|| ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

7-9 Vedanā||¹ Saññā|| pe|| Sankhārā||¹

10 Viññāṇaṃ nicecaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

11 Idaṃ² kho bhikkhave natthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ pi³ Natthīti vadāmi||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

13 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

14-16 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

17 Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

18 Idaṃ² kho bhikkhave atthi sammatāṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ pi³ Atthīti vadāmi||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati⁴ abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā⁵ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānikaroti||

20 Kiñca⁶ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||

21 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttāni karoti|| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts ca

³ B inserts taṃ here, omitting yaṃ

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambuddhoti

⁵ B inserts taṃ

⁶ B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|| pe||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo||

24 Sankhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo tam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti patthapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti|| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatenā evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne patthapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumaṃ vā puṇḍarikaṃ vā uḍaḍḍhaṃ uḍaḍḍhaṃ¹ udakā accugggamaṃ tṭhāti² anupalittam udakena||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti||

95 (3) *Phenaṃ*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyaṃ³ viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||⁴

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ Gaṅgā nadi mahantam phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya⁵|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| Tassa tam⁶ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave phenapiṇḍe saro||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāga-tam paccuppannam|| pe|| yaṃ dūre santike vā|| tam

¹ B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S³ °vattam

² B ajjuggamma titthantam

³ S³ ayojjhāyayam; B ayujjhāyam ⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ ava°

⁶ In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva¹ khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udake bubbuḷam² uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbuḷo sāro||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atitānāgata-paccuppannā|| pe|| yā dūre santiko vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ṭhite majjhantike kāle maricikā³|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave maricikāya sāro||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sārattḥiko sārāgavesi sārā-pariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham ujum navaṃ akukkajātaṃ⁵|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavattīṃ vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavattīṃ vinibbhujanto⁶ pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya kuto sāraṃ||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

¹ S¹⁻³ rittakaññeva

² B pubbuḷam always

³ B ṭhita^o maricikā; S¹⁻³ marici phandati

⁴ B kutarim

⁵ B akukkujakajātaṃ

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibbhujeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kadallikkhandhe saro||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci sankhārā atītānāga-tapaccuppannā|| pa|| ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave saṅkhāresu saro||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsi vā mahāpathe¹ māyaṃ vidamseyya|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya saro||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam|| pa|| yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave viññāne saro²||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti|| pe³|| Nāparam ittbattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vātvā⁴ Sugato athā-param etad avoca Satthā||

Phenapiṇḍupamam rūpaṃ|| vedanā bubbulupamā⁵||

Marieikūpamā saññā|| saṅkhārā kadalūpamā||

Māyūpamañca viññānaṃ|| dīpitādiccabandhunā⁶ 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati⁷ || yoniso upaparikkhati||

rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti⁸ || yo nam passati yoniso|| 2 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ cātummahāpathe

² B adds ||pa||

³ More complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vātvā ⁵ B bubbulhasamā

⁶ B desitādiccabandunā ⁷ S¹⁻³ tam nijjhāti ⁸ S¹⁻³ hohi

Imañca kāyaṃ ārabha¹ || bhūripaññena desitaṃ ||
pahānā² tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ || rūpaṃ passatha chaḍ-
ḍitaṃ³ || 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññānaṃ || yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ ||
apaviddho tadā seti || parabhattaṃ acetanaṃ || 4 ||

Etādisāyaṃ⁴ santāno || māyāyaṃ bālalāpini ||
Vadhako eso akkhāto || sāro ettha na vijjati || 5 ||

Evam khande avekkheyya⁵ || bhikkhu āradhaviṛiyo ||
divāvāya divarattin || sampajāno paṭissato || 6 ||

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ⁶ || kareyya saraṇattano⁷ ||
Careyyādittasīso va || patthayaṃ accutaṃ padan ti⁸ || 7 ||

96 (4) Gomayaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti || ārame || Atha kho aññataro⁹ || nisīdi⁹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca || ||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ¹⁰ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati ||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā¹¹ niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva
ṭhassati || ||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā yā saññā¹² pe ||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkhārā niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ¹² tatheva
ṭhassanti || ||

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Yoimañca kāyaṃ gārayhaṃ ² B pahānaṃ

³ B chaṭṭitaṃ ⁴ S¹⁻³ oseyyaṃ ⁵ B pave^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ paṇahe sabbasaṃyogaṃ ⁷ S¹⁻³ saraṇaṃ attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ padaṃ —ti (S³ ti)— ⁹ B has Sāvatti only

¹⁰ Omitted by S¹⁻³ here and in 9

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saññā

¹² B sassatidhammaṃ here only

niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatitī|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpam yam rūpam niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī|||

10-13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā||| kāci saññā||| keci saṅkhārā¹||| kiñci viññāṇam yam viññāṇam² niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatitī|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittam gomayapiṇḍam pāṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca|||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī|||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho abhaviṣṣa nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Bhūtapubbāham bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto|| tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatināma-rājadhānipamukhāni|||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādapamukhāni|||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūtāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakuṭāgarapamukhāni|||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ|| dantamayāni saramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni³ goṇakatthātāni paṭikatthātānipaṭalikatthātāni⁴ kadalimigapava-

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit yam viññāṇam

³ Missing in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

rapaccattharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni ¹ ubhato lohita-kūpa-dhānāni|||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposa-thanāgarājapamukhāni|||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-assarājapamukhāni|||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayan-tarathapamukhāni|||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesum maṇirata-
napamukhāni|||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti itthisahas-sāni ahesum|| Subhaddādevipamukhāni|||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti khattiyasa-hassāni ahesum anuyantāni ² pariṇāyakaratanapamu-khāni|||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti dhenusa-hassāni ahesum dukulasandanāni ³ kaṇṣupadhāraṇāni|||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti vatthakoṭi-sahassāni ahesum khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni|||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti thūlipākasa-hassāni ahesum|| sāyam ⁴ pātam bhattābhihāro abbihari-yittha|||

30 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahas-sānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaram hoti yam aham tena sama-yena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvati rājadhāni|||

31 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

¹ B °chadāni

² S¹.³ anuyuttāni

³ S¹ dūlasandanāni; S³ dukulasandatāni; B dukula-sandhāni

⁴ S¹.³ sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena
ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo||

32 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahas-
sānam ekaññeva taṃ¹ kuṭāgāraṃ hoti yam aham tena
samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūhaṃ kuṭāgāraṃ²||

33 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahas-
sānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam aham tena samayena
paribhūñjāmi dantamayo vā saramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā
rūpiyamayo vā||

34 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassā-
nam eko yeva so nāgo hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā||

35 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassā-
nam eko yeva so asso hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā³||

36 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassā-
nam eko yeva so ratho hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho||

37 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassā-
nam ekā yeva sā itthi hoti|| yā maṃ⁴ tena samayena pac-
cupatṭhāti⁵ Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā⁶||

38 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭṭisa-
hassānam ekaññeva taṃ vatthayugam hoti yam aham tena
samayena paridālāmi khomasukhumam vā koseyyasukhu-
maṃ vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumam vā||

39 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thūlipākasahas-
sānam eko yeva so thūlipāko hoti yato nālikodanaparamam
bhūñjāmi tadūpiyaṇa supeyyam||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā
vipariṇātā||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā
kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu
saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in S^{1,3}

² S^{1,3} oṇo

³ S^{1,3} valāho

⁴ S^{1,3} yamaṃ

⁵ S³ paccutṭhānāti

⁶ So B; S^{1,3} khattiyāvāvelamikā||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu saṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ alaṃ virajjituṃ alaṃ vimuccetuṃ ti||

97 (5) *Nakhāsikam*

1-2 Sāvatti||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno, kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci² vedanā|| pe||³

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā||³

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā, pe|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā|| pe|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā tam bhikkham etad avoca||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|| Ettakaṃ ce pi⁴ bhikkhu rūpaṃ abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya||

¹ S 1-3 tamyevanidānaṃ

² S³ kañci

³ Complete in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ etta (S¹ ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā¹ pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettikā cepi² bhikkhu vedanā abhaviṣsa niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-santi|||³ Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissamsu⁴ niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

19 Ettakam pi kho⁵ bhikkhu viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi kho⁶ bhikkhu viññāṇam abhaviṣsa niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam||⁷ tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu||| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B ettakā always

² Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

³ B ṭhassati

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhavissu

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B omits ce S¹⁻³ omits kho

⁷ S¹ insert here sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati dukkha-kkhayāya, which in S³ is reduced to sassatisamaṃ ṭhatheva ṭhassati (tasmā° being also omitted by S³)

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
tīti|||

98 (6) *Suddhikam* (or *Samuddakam*)

1-2 Savatthi||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ assatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ ta-
theva ṭhassati|||

5-8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|||

Kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam
avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ theva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sattatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

99 (7) *Gaddhula* (or *Bhaddhula*) (1)

1-2 Sāvattthi||| Tatra|| voca||²

3 Anamataggāyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na
paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanā-
naṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ|||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati
vissussati na bhavati|| nattevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvara-
ṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃ-
sarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā
dayhati³ vinassati na bhavati|| na ttevāham bhikkhave

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² Tatra-voca is in S¹⁻³ only here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ uddayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsaratāṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavi dayhāti vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsaratāṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sū gaddulabaddho daḥhe khile vā thambho vā upanīlabbaddho tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpamhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ das-sāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| na¹ vedanaṃ|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā¹ attānaṃ na attani vā¹ viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā¹ attānaṃ|| So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

¹ Omitted by S¹.

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsāratāṃ||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho dalhe khile vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisidati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upanisidati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upanippajjati||¹

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Vedanam|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe² upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisidati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisidati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattam idaṃ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rūgena dosena mohenā ti|| Cittasaṅkilesā³ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā⁴ sattā visujjhanti||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ||

Evam bhante||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma⁵ cittaṃ citteneva cintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittaṃ cittaṇṇeva cittataraṃ||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Dīgharattam idaṃ⁶ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rūgena dosena mohenāti|| Cittasaṅkilesā⁷ bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti||

¹ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³ which have only nippajjati so written

² S¹⁻³ add va or ca

³ S¹⁻³ Cittam saṃ^o ⁴ S¹ cittaṃ vo^o ⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ cidam

⁷ S¹ citte saṅkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyaṃ pi samanupassāmi evaṃcittam yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā citteneva cittatā||¹ Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi pāṇehi cittaññeva cittataram||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā² abhikkhaṇaṃ sakam cittam paccavekkhitabbaṃ Digharattam idaṃ cittam saṅkilīṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti|| Cittasaṅkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visuññhanti||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā⁴ rajanāya vā³ lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā⁴ vā mañjeṭṭhiyā⁵ vā suparimattṭhe⁶ phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā-- purisarūpaṃ vā⁷ abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccanñiṃ|| evaṃ eva⁸ kho bhikkhave assutavā putlujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññāññeva|| saṅkhāreva||⁹ viññāṇaṃ yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

101 (9) *Vāsijaṭṭam* (or *Nāca*)

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Jānato ham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato||

4 Kiṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kim passato āsavānaṃ khayoti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññā-

¹ B cittitā ² S¹⁻³ insert nāsati ³ S¹ omits vā, S³ yavā

⁴ B paniliyā ⁵ B mañjatṭhāya ⁶ S¹⁻³ suparimattṭhe

⁷ B inserts koci

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ saññāyeva—saṅkhārāyeva

nassa ¹ atthagamoti||| Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti |||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi ² evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti||| atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

6 Taṃ kissa hetu||| abhāvitattā tissa vacaniyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā||| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ 'iddhipādānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgaṃ abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tīnassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni|||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosampadāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjeyyunti||| atha kho abhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjituṃ|||

9 Taṃ kissa hetu||| tathā hi pana ³ bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tīni kukkuṭiyā ⁴ na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni|||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evam icchā uppajjeyya||| Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti||| atha khvassa ⁵ neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

11 Taṃ kissa hetu||| abhāvitattā tissa vacaniyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā||| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ||| la||| atthaṅgikassa maggassa|||

12 Bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ S¹ omits iti viññānassa

² S¹⁻³ kiñcāpi

³ S¹⁻³ tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)

⁴ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭiyānaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ khvassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

13 Taṃ kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacanīyaṃ|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipatṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannam indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannam balānaṃ bhāvitattā sattannam bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhābbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ||

15 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni¹ kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

17 Taṃ kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipatṭhānānaṃ|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagaṇḍassa vā phalagaṇḍante² vāsissa vā vāsijaṭe dissante aṅgulipadāni dissanti aṅguṭṭhapādāni³ no ca khvassa evaṃ nānaṃ hoti Ettakaṃ vata me⁴ aṭṭha vāsijaṭassa khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo ettakaṃ pareti|| atha khvassa khīṇaṃ khīṇante va nānaṃ hoti||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-

¹ S¹⁻³ tānassu

² So S¹⁻³; B phalabhaṇḍa°

³ B °padāni

⁴ B katame here only; S¹⁻³ vāme always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Ettakam vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ ettakam hiyyo
ettakam pareti|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ
hoti||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vetta-
bandhanabaddhāya chammāsāni¹ udake pariyādāya² hema-
tike³ thalam ukkhittāya⁴ vātāpaparetāni bandhanāni||
tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavattāni⁵ appakasireneva
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

21 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-
tassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

102 (10) *Aniccā* (or *Saññā*)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra voca||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikātā sabbam
kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam rūparāgam pariyādiyati
sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyā-
diyati|| sabbam asmimānam pariyādiyati samūhanti⁶||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahāna-
galena kasanto⁷ sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadārento
kasati|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikātā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hanti||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajam layitvā
agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti||⁸ Evam eva
kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pe||⁹

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya¹⁰

¹ B vassamāsāni

² S¹⁻³ pariyodātāya

³ B adds na

⁴ B omits ya

⁵ B oppavattāni

⁶ B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati

⁷ S¹⁻³ kassako . . . kassanto

⁸ B nicchodeti

⁹ This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam
asmimānam samūhanati

¹⁰ S³ cchinnāya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadan-
vayāni¹ bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā
bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūtāgarassa yā kāci gopānasiyo
sabbā tā kūtāgamā kūtāninnā kūtāsamossaraṇā kūtāṃ
tāsam² aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārīs
tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave anic-
casaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohitacanda-
naṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā
vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho
bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno⁴ sabbe
te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesam
cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tārakarūpānam pabbhā
sabbā tā candimapabbhāya⁵ kalam nāgghanti⁶ solasiṃ
candappabbhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhik-
khavē aniccasaññā|| pa||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigata-
valāhake deve ādicco nabham abhussukkamāno⁷ sabbam
ākāśagatam tamagatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca
virocati⁸ ca|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikatā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

¹ B tadamanvayāni ² B tesam ³ B kālānusarigandho

⁴ So S³; S¹ kuḍḍha^o; B kuṭṭarājāne

⁵ S¹⁻³ candiyāpabbhāya (S³ yam)

⁶ B nagghanti

⁷ B abhussākkamāno

⁸ B virocate

bahulikātā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam
asmimānam samūhanti||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa attha-
gamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhāra|| Iti
viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa attha-
gamo ti||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam
bahulikātā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam rūpa-
rāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hantiti||

Pupphavaggo samatto||¹

'Tatra uddānam||²

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca³ Pheṇam ca||

Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikham||⁴

Suddhikam dve ca⁵ gaddulā||⁶

Vasijaṭam Aniccā ti||⁷

Vaggo⁸ Majjhimapaññāsako samatto||

Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānam||⁹

Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayaṃ

Pupphavaggena paññāsadutiyo tena vuccati||

SECTION III UPARIPANÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) *Ante*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B Buddhavaggo pañcamo

² Missing in B

³ B vaddhañ ca

⁴ S³ osikhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ sā-) muddakam ceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ gaddulam; B bhaddulā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāva saññā te dasāti

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ This uddānam is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹||

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto²|| Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacaniya³|| Katame pañca⁴ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho⁵ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto⁶||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto⁷|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī⁸ seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto⁹||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹⁰|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo¹¹ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹²||

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹³|| Ayaṃ eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo¹⁴ seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi¹⁵ pa¹⁶ sammāsamādhi¹⁷|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹⁸||

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti¹⁹||

104 (2) Dukkham

1-2 Sāvatthi²⁰|| Tatra²¹ voca²²||

3 Dukkhaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamudayaṃ ca dukkhanirodhaṃ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadaṃ²³ ca²⁴ tam sunātha²⁵||

4 Katamaṃ ca²⁶ bhikkhave dukkham²⁷|| Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacaniya²⁸|| Katame pañca²⁹ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho³⁰ pe³¹ viññānupādānakkhandho³² Idam³³ vuccati bhikkhave dukkham³⁴||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo³⁵|| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā³⁶ pa³⁷ vibhavataṇhā³⁸|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo³⁹||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho⁴⁰|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo⁴¹|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho⁴²||

¹ S¹⁻³ °gaminī° always ² S¹⁻³ °gāminiñca paṭipadaṃ

³ B kathaṇca

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā||
 Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathidam sammā-
 diṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
 dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti||

105 (3) Sakkāyo

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Sakkāyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamu-
 dayañ ca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñ ca
 patipadam tam ¹ suṇātha||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo|| Pañcupādānak-
 khandhā tissa vacaniyañ|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathi-
 dam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| ² viññāṇupādānakkhandho||
 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| Yāyaṃ
 taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkā-
 yasamudayo||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya||
 pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭi-
 padā|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathidam
 sammādiṭṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhī||

8 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭi-
 padā ti||

106 (1) Parinñeyyā

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Parinñeye ca bhikkhave dhammo desissāmi parinñā ca
 parinñātāviñca ³ puggalañ tam suṇātha||

4 Katame ⁴ ca bhikkhave parinñeyyā dhammā|| ⁵ Rū-
 pam bhikkhave parinñeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā||
 Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam parinñeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuc-
 canti bhikkhave parinñeyyā dhammā||

¹ Omitted by B and S¹

² Complete in B

³ S¹ oñātapica; S³ oñātapica

⁴ S¹⁻³ katamo

⁵ S¹⁻³ oñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā¹ Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo² Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññā³

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo⁴ Arahātissa vacaniyam⁵ Yó yam āyasmā evāṇṇāmo evaṃgotto⁶ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti⁷

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁸ Tatra⁹ voca¹⁰

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā¹¹ Katame pañca¹² Seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho¹³ pe¹⁴ Viññāṇupādānakkhandho¹⁵

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti¹⁶ pe¹⁷ pajānanti¹⁸ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti¹⁹

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti²⁰

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā²¹ Katame pañca²² Seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho²³ pe²⁴

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti²⁵ pe²⁶ pajānanti²⁷ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti²⁸

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-2 Sāvatti²⁹

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā³⁰ Katame pañca³¹ Seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho³² pe³³ viññāṇupādānakkhandho³⁴

4 Yato ca³⁵ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca

¹ S¹⁻³ insert yo bhikkhave ² S¹⁻³ na me te^o (complete)

³ Complete in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||
 ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipā-
 tadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

110 (8) *Arahaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame
 pañca|| Seyyathīdam|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
 nupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam
 upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assā-
 dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam viditvā
 anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
 arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anup-
 pattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāññojano sammadaññā
 vimutto ti||

111 (9) *Chandarāgi* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
 tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ palīnam bhavissati
 ucehinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
 anuppādadhammaṃ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||¹

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam
 pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam palīnam bhavissati
 ucehinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
 anuppādadhammaṃ ti||

112 (10) *Chandarāgi* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
 ye upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B upayu° always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paḥiṇaṃ bhavissati uccinna-
mūlaṃ|| la|| pe||¹

4-5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā paḥiṇā
bhavissanti uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ paḥiṇaṃ bhavissati uccin-
namūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppā-
dadhammaṃ ti||

Antavaggo samatto²||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Ante³ Dukkaṇcā Sakkāyo||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||⁴

Sotāpanno Arahāṇca||

Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti||⁵

CHAPTER II DHAMMAKATHIKA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme⁶||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pa||

3 Nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||
Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodhaṃ na pajānāti
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre na
pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pa-
jānāti||⁷

¹ So in B, complete in S¹⁻³

² In S³ only

³ S¹⁻³ antam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samane; B duve

⁵ B duve ca chandarāginoti

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in S¹⁻³

9 Ayam vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

114 (2) *Vijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (2)

1-3 Sāvattbi||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati||| Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ|| rūpanirodhaṃ|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

115 (3) *Kathika* (1)

1-2 Sāvattbi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati||| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti|||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu|||

8 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānuddhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

116 (4) Kathika (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti|| kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti|| kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto hoti||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||

4-6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya ce bhikkhu|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

7 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

117 (5) Baudhanā

1-2 Sāvatti||

✓ 3 Idha bhikkhave¹ assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī|| pe|| sappurisaḍḍhammesu avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sātara²bāhirabandhanabaddho² atiradassī apāraddassī baddho jāyati³ baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati||

¹ S¹-3 omit idha bhikkhave

² B santara^o always

³ B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

5-6 Saññam|| Sañkhāre|||¹

7 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññānabandhanabaddho sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la²|| sappurisadhammesu vinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānanam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho tiradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|||

10 Na saññam attato|| la|||

11 Na sañkhāre attato|| la|||

12 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññānabandhanabaddho na sântarabāhirabandhanabaddho tiradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

118 (6) Parimucchita

/ 1 Sāvatthi|||

2 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| evam etam yathabhūtam sammapaññāya dattabbam|||

3-5 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Sañkhāre|||

¹ Complete in S^{1.3} ² S^{1.3} ari—pe—instead of || la||

³ Missing in S^{1.3}

6 Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti||

No hetam bhante||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||¹

7 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

✓ 1 Sāvattbi||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti||

Evam bhante||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

6 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti||

Evam bhānte||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Viññānaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||

7 Evaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

120 (8) *Saññojanam*

1-2 Sāvattbi|| Saññojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojaniyādharmā katamaṃ ca saññojanāṃ||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ||

5-7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

¹ B adds || la||

8 Viññānaṃ saññojanīyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojanīyā dhammā|| idaṃ
saññojananti||

121 (9) Upādānaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti|| Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desis-
sāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| kataṃ
upādānaṃ||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha
chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

6-8 Vedanā|| pa|| Sañhā|| Saṅkhārā||

9 Viññānaṃ upādāniyo dhammo|| yo¹ tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha upādānaṃ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idaṃ
upādānaṃ ti||

122 (10) Sīlam

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
Mahā-Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Miga-
dāye||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayaṃ
paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami||
pa|| etad avoca|| Silavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā-
katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti||

4 Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādāna-
khandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaḍḍato sallato aghato
ābādhatto parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā||

5 Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando||
viññānupādānakkhandho|| Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhik-
khunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato|| pe||
anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā||

6 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ silavā

¹ Sr.³ ye

² B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato||
pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiṭṭhalam
sacchikareyyāti||

7 Sotāpānnena panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti||

8 Sotāpānnena pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

9 Thānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiṭṭhalam sacchikareyyā-
ti||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso¹ Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
ca² dhammā yoniso kattabbāti||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho³ āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

12 Thānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi
bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiṭṭhalam sacchikareyyāti||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime⁴
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso
manasi kattabbā||

15 Thānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ anāgāmi
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalam⁵ sacchikareyyāti||

16 Arahatā⁶ panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso
manasi kattabbāti||

17 Arahatā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānak-
khande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaḍḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇīyaṃ katassa vā

¹ B omtis pan ² Missing in B ³ S¹⁻³ sakadāgāmino kho

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert ca ⁵ B arahattaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert pi

paṭiccayo¹|| api ca kho ime² dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā
ditṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva samvattanti satisam-
paññāya³ cāti||

123 (11) *Sutarā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ||⁴

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami⁵||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāraṃkāraṃānānusayā na honti ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhutaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā pe Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
maṃkāraṃānānusayā na hontīti||

¹ S³ paticcayo here and in the next sutta ² S¹⁻³ apicame

³ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁴ Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the
preceding; the word *sutaratā* being only put instead of
silavatā

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

125 (13) *Kappo* (2)

1 Sāvattthi|||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavan-
tam etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ ¹ mānasam
hoti vidhāsamatikantam ² santam ³ suvimuttan ti|||

3 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam||
la|| sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso
attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupādā vimutto hoti|||

4-6 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci sañ-
khārā|||

7 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇam netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

8 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantam santam suvimuttan ti|||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto ⁴|||Avijjā Vijjā ⁵ dve Kathikā||Bandhanā Parimuccitā dve ⁶||Saññojanam Upādānam ⁷||Silaṃ Sutavā ⁸ dve ca Kappenā ti ⁹|||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 Sāvattthi|| ārame|||

¹ S¹⁻³ opagata° always ² S¹⁻³ vidhāya° further on vidhā°

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always ⁴ In S¹⁻³ only

⁵ S¹⁻³ Dve bhikkū ⁶ S¹⁻³ Parimuccā dve

⁷ S¹⁻³ odānā ⁸ S¹ Sila ; S³ Silavā and omits Sutavā

⁹ S¹⁻³ Kappināti

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkhami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathādhammaṃ na pajānāti|| veyyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Veyyadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudaya-veyyadhammaṃ¹ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| veyyadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Veyyadhammā vedanā ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyyadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudaya-veyyadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saṅkhami|| pe||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| veyyadhamme saṅkhāre Veyyadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyyadhamme saṅkhāre Samudaya-veyyadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| veyyadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Veyyadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudaya-veyyadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudaya-veyyadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudaya-rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| veyyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Veyyadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ

¹ B and S omit veyy in this word here and further on

pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rupam Samudayavaya-
dhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

12 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

13 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|| pe|| ¹

15 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ
viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ viñ-
ñānaṃ Veyadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||
samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ Samudayavayadham-
maṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvata vijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

127 (2) Samudayadhamma (2)

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
patisallānā vuṭṭhito|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā
ca³ avijjāgato hoti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam
rupam Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na
pajānāti|| veyadhammaṃ rupam|| pe|| samudayavayadham-
maṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanaṃ|| pe||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|||

8 Samudayadhammam viññānaṃ|| pa⁴|| veyadhammam
viññānaṃ|| pa|| Samudayavayadhammam⁵ viññānanti
yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso⁶ ettāvata ca⁷ avijjāgato hoti|||

¹ 12 and 14 are more complete in B

² S³ omits Mahā

³ Complete in B

⁴ 5-8 are more complete in B ⁵ B °viya° instead of °vaya°

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatā vuso

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhammā* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānaṃ¹ ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca² || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati³ || katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti⁴ ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁵ || vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ⁶ pe⁷ samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti⁸ ||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ⁹ pe¹⁰

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ¹¹ ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre¹² ||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ¹³ samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti¹⁴ ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti¹⁵ ||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1 2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye² ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca³ || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati⁴ || Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti⁵ ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti⁶ ||

5-7 Vedanāya⁷ || Saññāya⁸ || Saṅkhāraṇaṃ⁹ ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti¹⁰ ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti¹¹ ||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye¹² ||

¹ Complete in B

² Sr.3 taññeva nidānaṃ—Ekam antaṃ nisīdi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādina-
vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya||| pe|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti¹||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
ṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca
nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti avuso
Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā
ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
ṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

¹ The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S¹-3 (S³ omitting saññāya)

² B inserts here assādañca ādinavañca

133 (8) *Koṭṭhita* (1)

- 1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||
 2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam¹ ||pe||
 3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-
 tam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||² Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso
 Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā
 vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||
 5-8 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|| Viññā-
 ṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na
 pajānāti||
 9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettavatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
 ti²||
 10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmanam Mahā-
 Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
 cati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hoti
 ti||
 11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||
 12-14 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||
 15 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||
 16 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hoti-
 ti||

134 (9) *Koṭṭhita* (2)

- 1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||
 3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittavatā ca avijjā-
 gato hotiti||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayaṇca
 atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
 bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||
 5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||
 8 Viññāṇassa samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ patisallānā vutṭhito^o upasāṅkami^o onisidi ² B hoti

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita
vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato
hotiti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||| ayam
vuccatāvuso¹ vijjāgato hotiti¹|||

135 (10) Koṭṭhita (3)

1-2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-
taṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti ti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti||
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti||
rūpanirodhagāminin paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññānaṃ||| Saṅkhāre|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajā-
nāti viññāṇanirodham na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminin
paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotiti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
cati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato
hotiti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti rūpa-

¹ The second part (Nos. 10-15) of this sutta and the
first part of the next (Nos. 1-9) are omitted in B

samudayam¹ pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpani-
rodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||

15 Viññānam pajānāti viññānassa samudayam pajānāti
viññānanirodham pajānāti viññānanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam pajānāti||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotitī||

Avijjāvaggo||

Tatruddānam||

Samudayadhammena tīni²||

Assāda apare duve³||

Samudayena dve vuttā⁴

Koṭṭhitena⁵ apare tayoti||

CHAPTER IV KUKKULĀ—VAGGO CATUTTHO

136 (1) Kukkuḷa

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra—voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkuḷam|| vedanā kukkuḷā⁶||
saññā kukkuḷā⁷|| saṅkhārā kukkuḷā⁶|| viññānam kukku-
lām||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmim pi nibbindati||

5 Nibbindam virajjati||⁸ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
titi||

137 (2) Aniccena (1)

1 Sāvatthi||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo||
Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

¹ B rūpassa sam^o ² S¹⁻³ cetaso ³ S¹⁻³ assādo^o dve

⁴ B samudayeca; S¹⁻³ vutto ⁵ B koṭṭhike

⁶ S¹⁻³ kukkuḷam ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁸ Complete in B

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

140-142 (5-7) *Dukkheṇa* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3-8 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3-8 rāgo pahātabbo||

3-8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti¹||

143-145 (8-10) *Anattena* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

¹ Complete in S¹-3

rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

7 Viññānam anattā¹ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti²|||

146 (11) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|||

4 So³ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam pariṇānāti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇam pariṇānāti|||

5 So rūpam pariṇānaṃ vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññāṇam pariṇānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

147 (12) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| pa|||

¹ S¹⁻³ anattam

² So S¹⁻³ where the three suttas are united : but divided in B

³ B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti ¹||

148 (13) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (9)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānam vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānam parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti||

Kukkuḷavaggo ² catuttho||

Tassuddānam ³||

Kukkuḷā tayo Aniccena ⁴||

Dukkheṇa apare tayo||

Anattena tayo vuttā||

Kulaputtana dve ⁵ dukkhā ti||

CHAPTER V DIṬṬHIVAGGO PAÑCAMO

149 (1) *Ajjhattikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kiṣminnu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattam sukhadukkhanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; as in the preceding and the next

² S³ kukkula° ³ S¹⁻³ tatrud° ⁴ S¹⁻³ aniccā

⁵ So all the MSS.; it ought to be tayo

- 4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā pe||
 5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati
 ajjhataṃ sukhadukkham|||
 6-8 Vedanāya sati pa|| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
 sati¹||
 9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ²
 sukhadukkham|||
 10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpam niccam anic-
 cam vā ti|||
 Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti|||
 Dukkham bhante
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
 tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhamti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 11-13 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||
 14 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||
 Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti|||
 Dukkham bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api
 nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkham
 ti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 15 Evampassam pa|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānā-
 tīti|||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

- 1-2 Sāvatthi|||
 3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
 abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
 samanupassatīti|||
 4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā pe|||
 5-9 Rūpe³ kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; S¹ adding vābahiddham vā to ajjhat
 tam

² S¹⁻³ add vā

³ S¹⁻³ Rūpam

abhinivissa||¹ la|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya
viññāṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti samanupassati||²

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam
anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupasseyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti samanupasseyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatiti||

151 (3) *Eso attā* ³

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā
so loko so pecca ⁴ bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipari-
ṇāmadhammoti||

4 Bhagavammulakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca
bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

6-9 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe sati
viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat Etam^o samanupassati ti and subjoin:
bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpamabhinivissa evam
diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati No cassaṃ no
ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti

² Instead of Etam mama S¹⁻³ have Evam diṭṭhi uppajjati
no cassaṃ (S³ omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavis-
sāmi na me bhavissati ti

³ This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S¹⁻³

⁴ B pacca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yampanāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

152 (4) *No ca me siyā*¹

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatī ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Sankhāresu sati||

¹ This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| No cassam no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam passam|| pe|| naparam itthattaṃ pajānātīti||

153 (5) Micchā

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| api
nu tam anupādāya micchādittḥi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

154 (6) Sakkāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyadittḥi uppajjati|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa sakkāyadittḥi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
sakkāyadittḥi uppajjati|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya
dittḥi uppajjeyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pe|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya-
dittḥi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|||

155 (7) Attānu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānuditṭḥi uppajjati|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa attānuditṭḥi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
attānuditṭhi uppajjati||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhāti||¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppaj-
jeyyūṃ saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante||²

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always ² In S¹⁻³ only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-vinibandhājjhosānā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||¹

158 (10) *Anandena*

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātūpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ anupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vāti sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam||²

¹ This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of °vinibandhājjhosānā to °vinibandhā (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

² This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only .

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātiti||¹

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo||²

Tassuddānaṃ||³

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu⁴ dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||⁵

⁶ Uparipaññāsakuddānaṃ||⁷

Antaṃ Vijjā Samudayaṃ ca||

Kukkulaṃ Diṭṭhi pañcamam||

Tatiyo paññāsako vutto

Nipāto ti pavuccatiti||⁸

Khandhasamyuttaṃ niṭṭhitam||⁹

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||¹⁰

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādhō yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ B pajanāmīti

² B omits pañcamo

³ S¹⁻³ uddānam bhavati

⁴ B sakkāyattānu; S¹⁻³ sakkāya attānam

⁵ S¹⁻³ vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānam

⁷ This mention is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

⁸ S¹⁻³ Antādharmā tatovijjā

kukkuḷo diṭṭhipañcamam

gatiyo paññāsako vutto

nipāto tena (S¹ tona) vuccati

⁹ S¹⁻³ Khandhavaggassa nipātaṃkelatīni (-ṇi being erased
in S¹) paññāsakaṃ samattaṃ

¹⁰ In S¹⁻³ only, which omits even Sāvatti in the sequel

kami|| upasankamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatiti passa rogati passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evaṃ passanti te sammāpassanti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||² Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||²

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatiti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evaṃ passanti te sammāpassanti ti||

9 Sammāḍassanam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||³
Sammāḍassanaṃ kho Rādha nibbidatthaṃ||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti||
Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti||
Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho||⁴

12 Vimutti⁵ pana bhante kimatthiyāti||
Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā||⁴

13 Nibbānam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||

Assa⁶ Rādha pañhaṃ nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyaṇṭaṃ gaḥetum|| Nibbānogaḍhaṃ hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ ti||

2 (2) Satto

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bhante and add vuccati

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B kimatthaṃ

⁴ B °atthaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ vimuttim

⁶ B accayā ; S³ addha corrected to assa

etad avoca||| Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvata nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatī||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo² vā paṃsvā-gārakehi kiḷanti|||³ Yāva kivañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avitarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparilāhā avigatatāṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti kelāyanti⁴ manāyanti⁵ mamāyanti|||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigataparilāhā vigatatāṇhā|| atha kho⁶ tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamṣenti vikiḷanikaṃ⁷ karonti|||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikiḷanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayā paṭipajjatha|||

12-14 Vedanaṃ vikiratha||| Saññaṃ vikiratha||| Saṅkhāre vikiratha|||

15 Viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha⁸ viddhamsetha vikiḷanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayā paṭipajjatha||| Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibbānaṃ ti|||

3 (3) Bhavanetti

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavan-tam etad avoca||| Bhavanetti⁹ bhavanettinirodho¹⁰ ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanetti katamo bhavanettinirodho ti|||¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ vuccati

² B kumārikāyo always

³ S¹⁻³ oṅgārakesuhi kiḷantā

⁴ S¹⁻³ alliyanti kelāyanti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vanāyanti ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit kho ⁷ B vikiḷaniyaṃ always

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁹ B adds nirodho ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit nirodho

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanetti ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam
vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā¹ bhavanettinirodho||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saikhāresu||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā||
ayam vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā bhavanettinirodho
ti||

4 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham
Bhagavā etad avoca|| Pariññeye ca dhamme desissāmi
pariññāṇ ca² pariññātāvim puggalaṃ ca taṃ suṇohi||³
pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā
dhammā|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo||
Vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Sañña|| Saikhārā pariññeyyo
dhammo|| Viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti
Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| Yo kho Rādha rāgak-
khayo dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ ayam vuccati Rādha
pariññā||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvi⁴ puggalo|| Arahātissa
vacaniyaṃ|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam
vuccati Rādha pariññātāvi⁴ puggalo ti||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca||
seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānak-
khandho||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

¹ B nirodho

² B pariññā ca

³ S¹⁻³ pariññātāvicā puggalaṃ taṃ suṇatha

⁴ S¹⁻³ oñātāvi

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṁ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṁ|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti|| te kho¹ Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṁ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammataṁ|| te ca pañāyasmantosāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

5-6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagaṇaṇca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na² pajānanti|| pe|| sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā || Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

¹ S¹-3 add te

² S³ omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S³; pajānanti in B.

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) Arahā

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā¹ vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhu Arahā khīṇāsavo, vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabbāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammā aññāvimutto ti||

9 (9) Chandarāga (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati uccinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

¹ S¹-3 anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam bhavissati|| pa|| dhamman ti||

10 (10) Chandarāga (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmaṇ-
tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
yo upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam paṇiṇam bhavissati uccinna-
mūlaṃ tālavattthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppāda-
dhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ sū vedanā paṇiṇā bhavissati uccinna-
mūlā tālavattthukatā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadharmā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Sañkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā
nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinive-
sānusayā te pajahatha|| evante sañkhārā paṇiṇā bhavissanti
uccinna-
mūlā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadharmā||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evantaṃ viññāṇam paṇiṇam bhavissati uccinna-
mūlaṃ tālavattthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppāda-
dhamman ti||

Rādhasamyuttassa pathamo vaggo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||¹

Māro Satto Bhavanetti||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||²

Sotāpanno Arahā ca||

Chandarāgā apare dve ti||³

¹ B has only vaggo tassudānaṃ

² S¹⁻³ oññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve

³ S¹⁻³ dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti bhante ¹
vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro
saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi
nibbindati|| pe|| ² nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māradhammo Māra-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
Māradhammo ti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo
saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññānam
Māradhammo||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātiti||

13 (3) *Anicca* (1)

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho
bhante aniccanti|| ³

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā
aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññānam aniccaṃ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

14 (4) *Anicca* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Aniccadhammo anic-
cadhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
aniccadhammo ti||

• 4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

¹ S¹⁻³ kho panetam instead of bhante

² Complete in B

³ So S¹⁻³; more complete in B

dharmo|| saññā|| saṅkharā aniccadhammo|| viññāṇam
aniccadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhaṃ dukkhanti
bhante vuccati|| Katamannu kho bhante dukkhanti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ|| vedanā dukkhā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā dukkhā|| viññāṇam dukkhaṃ||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhadhammo
dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante dukkhadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo|| vedanā dukkha-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo|| viññāṇam
dukkhadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Anattā anattā ti bhante
vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā|| vedanā anattā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā anattā|| viññāṇam anattāti||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhaga-
vantam etad avoca|| Anattadhammo anattadhammoti
bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattadham-
moti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo|| vedanā anatta-

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ
anattadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Khayadhammo khaya-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
khayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ khayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vayadhammo vaya-
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
vayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vaya-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ
vayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Samudayadhammo
samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante samudayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā
samudayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārasamudayadhammo||
viññāṇaṃ samudayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammoti|| Katamo nu kho bhante nirodha-
dhammo ti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

Vaggo dutiyo||

Uddānam||¹

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||

Aniccehi pare duve||²

Dukkhehi ca³ dve vuttā||

Anattehi tattheva ca||⁴

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ||⁵

Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

CHAPTER III ĀYĀCANA-VAGGO TATIYO

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante
Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe||⁶ pahitatto
vihareyyan ti||

23 (1) Māro

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca
Rādha Māro|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Saññā|| Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

24 (2) Māradhammo

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

¹ B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

² S¹⁻³ aniccehiapare dve ³ S¹⁻³ dukkhena

⁴ S¹⁻³ apare dve instead of tattheva ca ; S³ puts anattā
before anattehi

⁵ S¹⁻³ Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

⁶ Complete in B

25-26 (3-4) *Anicca* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27-28 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29-30 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31-32 (9-10) *Khaya-Vaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

34 (12) *Nirodhadhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante||
pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko
ca Rādha nirodhadhammo||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saṃnā||| Saṃkhārā
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Viññāṇaṃ
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|||

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo||| ¹

Tatruddānaṃ|||

¹ So S¹⁻³ (S¹ Āyātana^o) ; B vago udānaṃ ; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
 Aniccena apare duve||¹
 Dukkhehi ca ² dve vuttā||
 Anattehi apare dve ³
 Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁴
 Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

CHAPTER IV UPANISINNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ⁵ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha Māro|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññāṇam Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccam* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccam||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

¹ S¹⁻³ aniccehi^o odve

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ B anattāhi tatheva ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samudayaṃ

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ||

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhadhammaṃ||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabboti||**46** (12) *Nirodhadhamma*1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyaśman-
taṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| Yo kho Rādha
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahā-
tabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha nirodha-
dhammo||4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te
chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te
chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||
Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho||

Tatrudānaṃ||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā apareṇa dve||

Dukkhaṃ ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi atthamaṃ||

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

Rādha-Samyuttam||¹

¹ So B. In S.^{1.3} the end is thus: *Evam Mārosuttāni
vitthāretabbāni—Evam nirodhadhammena chattimsaveyyā-*

BOOK III DITTHI-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatt¹hi || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditthi upajjati || Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ti ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante || pe ||¹

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam ditthi upajjati || Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati || Saññāyasati || Saṅkhāresu sati ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam ditthi upajjati || Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || Rūpaṃ niceaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti ||

Aniccaṃ bhante ||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti ||

Dukkham bhante ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evam ditthi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ti ||

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evam Rādhasamyutta (S¹—am) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyakaraṇāni honti—Rādhasamyuttam samattam — Tatrudānam — Māro ca Māradhammo ca Anicehi apare dve Dukkheṇa dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

¹ Complete in B

No hetam bhante|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||¹

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti||
na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasū-
riyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam
pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā anic-
caṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti na
najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā
uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa inesu chasu¹
ṭṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā
hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkha-
nirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||² ayam vuccati
bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kisimī nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam
mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

¹ B ca instead of chasu, always

² Sr.3 hotīti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam ditthi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇam niccaṃ aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evaṃ ditthi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam piḍaṃ¹ ditthaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam patam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditthi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 (3) So attā

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

¹ B pi here and in the next sutta

² Missing in Sr.³

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāne sati viññānam upādāya viññānam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

9-13 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā||
la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam piniccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāya-noti|||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatiti|||

• 3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

• 4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

¹ Complete in S¹-3

² B nābhavissaṃ always

· nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|||¹

14 Yaṃ piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ pariyesitaṃ anuviracitaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

5 (5) Natthi

1-2 Sāvattīti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭhaṃ natthi hutāṃ natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānam phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā² sammā paṭipannā ye imaṅca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti||| Catummahābhūtikaṃ ayaṃ³ puriso

¹ More complete in B

² S¹⁻³ samagga (S³ ṃ) tā

³ B yaṃ

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati||¹ āpoāpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti² pañcamā³ purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthiṇi bhavanti bhasmantā-
hūtiyo⁴ dattupaññattam idaṃ dānaṃ nāma tesam tuccham musāvīlāpo ye keci atthikavādā vādanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pe|| kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pa|| kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||⁵

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupigacchati always

² So S¹⁻³; further on āsanti; B āsanti

³ S¹ pañcavā here only ⁴ B bhasmantā āhutiyo

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³ from Tam kim maññatha°

kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||¹

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitthaṃ|| pa||² ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti³|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|||

6 (6) Karoto

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato⁴ kārayato⁵ chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato⁶ socato⁷ socayato kilamato⁸ kilamapāyato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato⁹ sandhiṃ chindato¹⁰ nillopam harato ekāgārikaṃ karonto paripantho tiṭṭhato paraḍāraṃ gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati¹¹ pāpaṃ||| Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuñjam kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa āgamo||| Dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B honti

⁴ So B always; S¹⁻³ here only, further on karoto

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ pacato (S³ pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato°

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁸ S¹⁻³ kilamayato

⁹ B omits adinnam ādiyato

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chindayato

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento||
 natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa ¹ āgamo||
 Uttaram ce pi Gaṅgāya ² tiram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento ³|| natthi tato nidānam puññam natthi
 puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
 nivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi
 puññam natthi puññassa āgamo||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu
 sati||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
 evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi
 puññam natthi puññassa āgamo||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā
 aniccam va ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo
 ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam||⁴

15 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam
 pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
 cam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

No hetam bhante||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhā-
 nesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti||
 pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
 pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
 panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ pāpassāpi

² S¹⁻³ Gaṅgā

³ B yajāpento

⁴ Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhanti||| Natthi balam natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamo|| sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāvaparipatā chasvevā-bhijātisu ¹ sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| la|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññātha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhāra|| Viññāṇam ²|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pe || dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pa|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentī|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā

¹ B chaḷevābhi°

² More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe||
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

8 (8) (*Mahā*) *Diṭṭhena*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kisimī nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā¹ vañjhā
kutaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti²
na aññamaññam vyābādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa su-
khāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā³|||

3 Katame satta||| Pathavikāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyo-
kāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jive||| Sattime⁴ kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kutaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyit-
ṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññam vyā-
bādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā
sukhadukkhāya vā|||

4 Yo pi tiñhena satthena sissam chindati na koci taṃ 5
jīvitaṃ voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānam antarena
sattham vivaram anupavisati⁶|||

5 Cuddasa kho 7 paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni⁸
satthi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammāsātāni⁹ pañca
ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca
dvatṭhipaṭipadā dvatṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo attha-
purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsanāgavāsasate viṣe indriya-
sate tiṃse niriyaṣate chattiṃsa¹⁰ rajodhātuyo satta sañ-
nigabbhā satta asaṇṇigabbhā satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā¹¹ satta

¹ B omits animmātā always ² S¹⁻³ eṇāmanti always

³ B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

⁴ S¹ inserts ime satta; S³ satta only

⁵ S¹ omit taṃ; S³ has kimi

⁶ S¹ anupatti; S³ anupatita—perhaps both to be read
anupatati ⁷ S¹⁻³ mo ⁸ B yonimukha°

⁹ S¹⁻³ kammunāsātāni ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chattiṃsā ¹¹ B nigandhi°

dibbā¹ satta mānusa satta pesācā² satta sarā³ satta pavu-
dhā⁴ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta
ca supinasatāni cullāsiti mahākappuno⁵ satasahassāni⁶
bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassan-
taṃ karissanti|||

6 Tattha natthi Imināhaṃ⁷ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā
brahmacariyena vā aparipakkam vā kammam paripāces-
sami paripakkam vā kammam phussa⁸ phussa vyanti-
karissamīti hevaṃ natthi|| doṇamīte sukhadukkhe pariyan-
takate saṃsāre natthi hāyanaavaḍḍhane⁹ natthi ukkhaṃ-
sāvakaṃse|||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbēthiyamānam
eva paleti¹⁰ evaṃ evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbēthiyamānā¹¹
sukhadukkham palentiti¹⁰|||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā|| pe||| sukhadukkham palentiti|||

10-16 Vedanāya sati|||

17-22 Saññāya sati|||

23-28 Saṅkhāresu sati|||

29-34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā|| pe||| sukhadukkham palenti|||

35-40 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ¹² dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam api
nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā
akatā akatavidhā|| pa¹³||| sukhaṃ dukkham palentiti|||

¹ B devā ² B pisācā; S¹ posāvā ³ S^{1,3} saññā

⁴ B saputā ⁵ B °kappino ⁶ B inserts yāni

⁷ S^{1,3} omit haṃ ⁸ S¹ passa phassa

⁹ S^{1,3} gāyana, the last ā being erased in S³

¹⁰ B nibbedhi°; S^{1,3} phaleti phalenti both always

¹¹ So S^{1,3}; B °mānameva, further on °mānā

¹² S^{1,3} omit yam panāniccaṃ

¹³ S^{1,3} rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|||

41-46 Yam pi ditṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā|| la¹|| nibbēṭhiyamānā² sukhaduk-
kham palentiti|||

47 Yato³ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā
hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 (9) *Sassato loko*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

5-8 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhini-
vissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|||⁴

14 Yam piḍaṃ ditṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

• Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here once more the same development

² S³ māna here only

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya
pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ari-
yasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

10 (10) Asassato loko

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Asassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4-13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati|| pa|| Viññāṇam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato
loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pi ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam va anic-
cam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa||| pe¹|||
niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

11 (11) Antavā

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati|| Antavā
loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Anantavā loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato samparāyano ti|||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhipārāyano ti|||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pa|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|||

14 Yam piḍaṃ ditṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātūṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicāritaṃ manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā tam sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭi-padāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakabhavayoni - atthārasasuttantaṃ
niṭṭhitam ¹||

Uddānam bhavati||

Vātam Etammamaṃ
So attā No ca me siyā
Natthi Karoto Hetu ca
Mahādittthena ca atthamaṃ||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca
Anantavā ca Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti
Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariranti ca
Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti
Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti ²
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (atthārasa-veyyākaraṇāni)

19 (1) Vātā

1-2 Sāvattthi|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo
sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimmasūriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitāti

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikaṭ-
ṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāne sati viññānaṃ upādāya viññānaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ
dīṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

10-15 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

¹ B Sotāpattivaggo atthārasa-veyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitam||
and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S¹⁻³

² The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccam bhante|| pe||¹

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā
ti||

No hetam bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya
dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati² Na vātā
vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na
candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi aṭṭhārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārāniti³||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti|| pe||⁴

2 DUTIYAGAMANAM (or *Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpi attā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

¹ More abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B - ² B uppajjeyya

³ So B; S¹⁻³—pe—kismiṃ nu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya
kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati evaṃ (S³ etam) tam
mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlakā no
bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantam evaṃ
vitthāretabbam so attā^o so loko; and repeat the beginning of
each sutta ⁴ So S³; more complete in B less in S¹

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| peyyālo||¹

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

8 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||²

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

8 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

8 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||³

¹ S¹⁻³ add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

² B puts forward Sāvatti

³ This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) *Ekantadukkhī*

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

43 (25) *Sukhadukkhī*

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

44 (26) *Adukkhamasukhī*

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| Dutiya-peyyālo||

Uddānaṃ||

Vātaṃ Etammamaṃ So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto¹ Hetuyā² Mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamamaṃ — Sassato

¹ S¹ kāroto

² S¹ hetuyo ; S³ hetumyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—Tamjivam Aññaṃ-
jivaṇca Tathāgatena cattāro Rūpi attā hoti Arūpi ca¹ attā
hoti Rupi cā arūpi ca attā hoti Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti
Ekantasukhi attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukha-
dukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo² param
maranā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā³||

CHAPTER III TATIYAGAMANAM

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā
vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhīniyo vijāyanti|| na
candimasūriyā uđenti vā ađenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññā-
ṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti||
pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu tam
anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe||
esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ tam dukkhaṃ tasmim
sati tad upādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti||
pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

46-69 (2-25)

Evaṃ vitthāretabbam||⁵

¹ Omitted by S¹

² S³ ārogo always

³ This uddānam is not to be found in B

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ B chabbisaṃvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa ¹ evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||| ²

Tatiyo peyyālo||| Chabbīsati suttantā vitthāretabbā||| ³

CHAPTER IV CATUTTHAGAMANAM

71 (1)

1-8 Sāvatti|||

Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

¹ B omit taṃ abhinivissa always

² 11-14 are missing in S^t ³ B omits cha° vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

4 Bhagavam̐mūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pa|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vāti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiṇci rūpam atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukkhamaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attā ti||
evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaṇṇāya datṭhabbaṃ||³

16 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti||

96 (26)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkha-
masukhi attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavam̐mūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti
aroga param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti aroga param
maraṇā ti||

¹ Complete in B ² This number is abbreviated in S¹⁻³

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā
ti|||

No etam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā palīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike
vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so
attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhab-
baṃ||²

16-19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅ-
khārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ||
pe||¹ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|||

20 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpa-
sammim³ nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati
saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññāṇasammim nibbindati||| Nibbin-
daṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti
ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇa jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmīti|||

Purimagamaṇaṃ atthārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||

Dutiyaagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Tatiyaagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Catutthagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni|||⁴

Ditthi-samyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|||⁵

¹ Complete in B ² Abbreviated in S^{1.3} ³ S³ adds pi

⁴ These four lines are to be found in B only

⁵ So B: S^{1.3} have so: Catutthakaṭṭhāya chabbisati^{*}
suttantaṃ hi te parivattavittārati—Ditthi samyuttaṃ sam-
attaṃ—Vāta etaṃ mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhi
sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti|| pe||| Tatra|| pe|| voca||

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi¹ || Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Jivhā aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Kāyo anicco vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Mano anicco vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisaṃsaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiṃ phalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti³|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisaṃsaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiṃ phalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti⁴ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

2 *Rūpa*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| saddā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| gandhā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|| dhammā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino|||

¹ B añāmi obhāvī always; S¹⁻³ añāmiṃ, obhāvī, sometimes añāmi obhāvīm

² S¹⁻³ va always

³ B nijjhānakkhamanti

⁴ B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhi-
muccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammat-
taniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthu-
janabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ
katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyonim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppaj-
jeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattipha-
laṃ sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| °yāva na'sotapat-
tiphalaṃ sacchi karoti||¹

6 Yo² bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ³ pas-
sati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti||

3 Viññāṇam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhuviññāṇam bhikkhave aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotaviññāṇam|| Ghāna-
viññāṇam|| Jivhaviññāṇam|| Kāyaviññāṇam|| Mano-
viññāṇam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti||

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphasso|| Ghāna-
samphasso|| Jivhāsamphasso|| Kāyasamphasso|| Mano-
samphasso aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā⁴
aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphassajā vedanā||
pa|| Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| Manosamphassajā
vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} add hi

³ Omitted by S^{1.3}

⁴ S^{1.3} vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Saññā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇā-
mī aññathābhāvi|| Saddasaññā|| Gandhasaññā|| Rasa-
saññā|| Poṭṭhabbasaññā|| Dhammasaññā aniccā vi-
pariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasañcetana bhikkhave¹ aniccā vi-
pariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|| Saddasañcetana|| Gandhasa-
ñcetana|| Rasasañcetana|| Poṭṭhabbasañcetana|| Dham-
masañcetana aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇā-
mī aññathābhāvi|| Saddatañhā|| Gandhatañhā|| Rasa-
tañhā|| Poṭṭhabbatañhā|| Dhammatañhā aniccā vipariṇāmī
aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Pathaviḍhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipari-
ṇāmī aññathābhāvi|| Āpodhātu|| Tejodhātu|| Vāyo-
dhātu|| Ākāśadhātu² aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

10 *Khandhena*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi
aññathābhāvi|| Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||
Sañña aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuc-
cuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyā-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B adds viññāṇadhātu

maṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhū-
miṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā
nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ ¹ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjey-
ya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalam
sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya
mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānu-
sārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto
vativatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ
yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchayaṇiṃ vā pettivi-
sayam vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva
na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati
ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambo-
dhiparāyano ti||

Okkantika-samyuttam ²||

Tassuddānaṃ|| ³

Cakkhu Rūpañca ⁴ Viññānaṃ||

Phasso Vedanāya ca||

Saññā Cetanā Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena ⁵ te dasā ti||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ñhiti
abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ
ñhiti jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo||

4-7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyas-
sa||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

¹ S¹⁻³ cyoniyam

² S¹⁻³ okkanta-

³ Omitted by B

⁴ B rūpāca

⁵ S¹⁻³ rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| Yo ghānassa nirodho|| Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

2 Rūpam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-8 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ|| Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

3 Viññānaṃ

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo manoviññānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| Yo¹ manoviññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||²

¹ S¹-3 add ca

² This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S¹-3 than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo ñhiti jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa atthagamo ti||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo¹ bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa atthagamo ti||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa atthagamo ti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarāṇassa atthagamo ti||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpatañhāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammatañhāya uppādo ñhiti|| pe|| jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo||

¹ B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9-14 Yo ca kho¹ bhikkhave rūpatanḥāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammatanḥāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

9 Dhātu

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave pathaviḍhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathaviḍhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||[†]

10 Khandhena

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

Uppāda-samyuttaṃ samattaṃ||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Cakkhu Rupaṇca Viññāṇaṃ||

Phasso ca³ Vedanāya ca||

Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit kho

² B adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-7 Yo sotasmim chandarāgo||| Yo ghānasmim chandarāgo|| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo|| Yo kāyasmim chandarāgo||

8 Yo manasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddesu||| Yo gandhesu||| Yo rasesu||| Yo poṭṭhabbesu||| Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesū ti|||

3 *Viññāṇam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhaviññāṇasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotaviññāṇasmim|| Yo ghānaviññāṇasmim|| Yo jivhāviññāṇasmim|| Yo kāyaviññāṇasmim|| Yo manoviññāṇasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa

¹ S³ abhiññāyācasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

cittam hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyam
khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||¹

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmim
chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmim|| Yo ghānasamphassasmim||
Yo jivhāsamphassasmim|| Yo kāyasamphassasmim|| Yo
manasamphassasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe||² abhiññāsac-
chikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya||| Yo ghānasam-
phassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya||
Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

6 Saññāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo
citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo¹ saddasaññāya||| Yo gandhasaññāya||| Yo
rasasaññāya||| Yo potṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasañ-
ñāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

7 Cetanā

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasāñcetanāya chan-
darāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya||| Yo gandhasāñcetanāya||

¹ This sutta is missing in B

² B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya||| Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

8 Taṇhā

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpaṭaṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddataṇhāya|| Yo gandhataṇhāya|| Yo rasataṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbataṇhāya|| Yo dhammataṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

9 Dhātu.

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave patthaviḍhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññāḍadhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

10 Khandena

1-7 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|| la|| Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesūti|||

Kilesa-samyuttam ³|||

Tassuddānaṃ ⁴|||

¹ Sr.3 abhiññāyasacchi°

² Sr. abhiññāyasacchi°

³ Sr.3 add pañcamaṃ, S3 inserting samattam

⁴ B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ||
Phasso ¹ ca Vedanāya ca||
Saññāya Cetanā Taṇhā||
Dhātu Khandhena ² te dasā ti||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SĀMYUTTA

1 *Vivekaṃ*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattthim ³ piṇḍāya pāvisi||

3 Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭṭikkhanto yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāram nisīdi||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisalāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca|| Vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamena āyasmā Sāriputto ajja viharena vihasīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso viviceva ⁴ kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānam ⁵ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Aham pathamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham pathamajjhānā ⁶ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti ⁷||

¹ S^r.3 samphasso

² S^r.3 dhātukkhandena

³ S^r.3 sāvattthiyaṃ

⁴ S^r vivicehi

⁵ B pathamaṃ jhānam, and further on pathamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas

⁶ S^r.3 ojhānam, S^r having pathamaṃ ⁷ S^r.3 omit ti

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato¹ Sāriputtassa digharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

2 Avitakkam

1-5 Sāvatti²|| Tam yeva nidānaṃ³||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca|| Vipassannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanānaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā⁴ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa digharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

3 Pūti

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe' vipassannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā⁵ Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

¹ S¹⁻³ tathā pahīnāyasmato ² In B only ³ In S¹⁻³ only

⁴ S¹ 'jhanam; S³ 'jhanam corrected to 'jhanā here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ katamenapanā^o ⁶ B vihāsim

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi||¹ so yeva peyyālo¹||

4 Upekkhā

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| Vipassannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena² vihasīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa - domanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharāmi||

8 Tassa mayham|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||³

5 Akāsa

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||⁴

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa⁵|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

6 Viññāṇaṃ

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||⁶

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anantaṃ viññāṇanti⁷ viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa⁸|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

7 Ākiñcañña

1-6 Sāvatti|| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti⁹ vā ti||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² B inserts na

³ Complete in B

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto|| pe||

⁷ B omits Anantaṃ viññāṇanti

⁸ S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 *Saṇṇ*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ¹ ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi||| pe||| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

8 Tathāhi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa digharattam ahamkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito hoti vā ti|||²

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ aññataraṃ kuḍḍaṃ ³ nissāya paribhuñjati|||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca|||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmiti|||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmiti|||

¹ Missing in B

² 8 is missing in S¹⁻³

³ B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlaṃ

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāṃmukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini disāṃmukho bhuñjāmiti||

7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāṃmukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃmukho bhuñjāmiti||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmiti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmiti vadesi||tena hi samaṇa Disāṃmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāṃmukho bhuñjāmiti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Vidisāṃmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃmukho bhuñjāmiti vadesi|| Kathaṇcarahi samaṇa ¹ bhuñjasīti||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ² vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam ³ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti ⁴||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīṇa-gamanānuyogā micchājīvena ⁵ jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāṃmukhā bhuñjantīti||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāṃmukhā bhuñjantīti||

13 So khvāham bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na dūteyyapahīṇagamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmiti||

¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇehi

² S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā

³ B jivitam always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhuñjanti always

⁵ S³ dūteyya° always, S¹ B here only; S³ °gamaṇā° always; B °yogāya° always; S³ °yoga always; S¹ further on

14 Atha kho Sueimukhī paribbājikā Rājagahe rathiyāya
rathiyam siṅghāṭakena¹ siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamitvā evam
ārocesi|| Dhammikaṃ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhā-
renti anavajjam² samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti||
detha samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ piṇḍan ti||

Sāriputta-samyuttam³||

Tatruddānaṃ||

Vivekam Avitakkam ca||

Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam||

Ākāsaṃ ceva Viññānaṃ||

Akiñcaññeva Saññinā||

Nirodhenagahe vutto||

Dasamaṃ Sueimukhī cāti||⁴

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo|| Katamā ca-
tasso|| Aṇḍajā nāgā jalāhuja nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapā-
tikā nāgā|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti||

2 (2) *Paṇitatarāṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti^o opapātikā nāgā||⁵

¹ B inserts vā ² B anavajjena ³ S¹⁻³ add chaṭṭham

⁴ S¹⁻³ Vivekajam Avitakkam

Pīti Upekkhāya ca Ākāsaṃ

Viññānaṃ ceva Akiñcaññā

Neva saññā ca Nirodho

Sueimukhī navāti (S³ na cāti)

⁵ In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca ¹ saṃsedajā ca ¹ opapātikā ca ¹ nāgā paṇitatarā|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇitatarā|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā ² paṇitatarā|||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) Uposatha

1 Ekam samayaṃ^o Sāvatthiyaṃ^o ārāme||| 3

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānaṃ aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti||| Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saha-vyatam upapannā||| 4

5 Sacajja mayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma|| evaṃ mayaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyyāma⁵|||

6 Handa mayaṃ etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma manasā sucaritaṃ carāma^{ti}|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

² S¹⁻³ omit nāgā

³ In B only

⁴ S¹⁻³ uppannā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ uppajj^o always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam² |||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānam nāgānam evaṃ hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bheda parammarañā opapātikānam nāgānam sahavyatam upapannā|||

¹ 1-2 are missing in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma¹ manasā sucaritam careyyāma||
evam mayām kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatim
saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyāma|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma¹ manasā sucaritam carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossa-
ṭṭhakāya bhavantīti|||

7 (7) *Tassa sutam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-
vyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya
dvayakāri hoti manasā dvayakāri hoti|| tassa sutam hoti
Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param
maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjeyan-
ti|||

6 So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam
sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgā-
nam saavyatam upapajjati|||

8 (8) *Tassa sutam* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena
midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā jalābujānam nāgā-
nam saavyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri|| So yeva
peyyalo|||²

¹ B omits sucaritam ca^o

² B has only ||pa|| after upapajjati

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati||

9 (9) Tassa sutam (3)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedaṇaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti|| So yeva peyyālo||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedaṇaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati||

10 (10) Tassa sutam (4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulāti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjeyyanti||

6 So kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati||

11-20 (11) Dānupakāra (1)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovataḥam kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|||

6 So annam deti||¹ pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| avasatham deti|| paṭiṭṭheyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ|| pa||

Samsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovataḥam kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| la|| opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kko bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-

¹ Sr.³ add So kāyassa^o upapajjati and the first words of the number 7 till paccayo ; moreover they repeat So before pānam vattham, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā opapatikānam
nāgānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppapajjati|||¹

Evam² iminā peyyālena³ dasa suttantā kātābbā||⁴

Evam⁵ catusu yonisū cattārīsa veyyakaraṇāni kātāb-
bāni|||⁵

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti|||⁶

Nāga-samyuttaṃ|||⁷

Tatruddānaṃ⁸|||

Suddhikaṇḍa Paṇitatarāṃ||

Caturo ca Uposathā||

Tassasuttaṃ caturo ca||

Dānupakārā caturo||

Nāgehi supakāsītā ti|||⁹

BOOK IX SUPAṆṆA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo||| Katamā
catasso||| Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā saṃ-
sedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā||| Imā kho bhik-
khave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|||

¹ 7 is to be found in S¹⁻³ only ² Omitted by B always

³ B inserts saha ⁴ B vitthārā ⁵ B veyyakaraṇā kātābbā

⁶ Instead of this phrase, S¹⁻³ have Evam piṇḍakena nāga-
samyuttaṃ paññāsaṃ suttantaṃ hoti

⁷ S¹⁻³ add samattaṃ

⁸ S¹⁻³ add bhavati

⁹ So B ; S¹⁻³—

Suddhakam Paṇitatarāṃ cattāro

Uposatha (S¹ -tham) pucchakā

Tassasuttaṃ cattāro

caturo Sucaritena

Dānupakāraṃ cattāro

Nāgesu pakāsītāti

2 (2) *Haranti*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supannayoniyo||| Katamā catasso||| Aṇḍajā|| pa|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo|||

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supannā aṇḍaje¹ nage haranti|| na jalābujē|| na saṃsedaje|| na opapātike|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca nage haranti|| na saṃsedaje na opapātike|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca nage haranti|| na opapātike|||

7 Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nage haranti|||

8 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkāmi|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutāṃ hoti Aṇḍajā supannā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supannānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakāri* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ B adds va

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Samsedajānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

17-46 (8-10) *Dānupakāra* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇa jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ pe|| saṃseda jānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā ti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇa opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjey-yanti||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pa|| padipeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bheda param maraṇa opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavya-tam upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-kacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇa opapātikānaṃ supaṇ-ṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

Evam piṇḍakena ¹ cha cattālisa suttantā honti|| ²

Supaṇṇa-samyuttam|| ³

Tatruddānaṃ|| ⁴

Suddhakaṃ Haranti ⁵ ceva||

Dvayakārī ⁶ caturo ⁷ ca||

Dānupakārā ⁸ ca cattāro||

Supaṇṇa supakāsītā ⁹ ti||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMŪTTAM

1 (1) Suddhikam

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca|| ¹⁰

¹ B piṇḍikena

² So S³; B suttantam hoti; S¹ cattālisaṃ suttantā hoti

³ S¹⁻³ add atthamam ⁴ S¹⁻³ Uddānaṃ bhavati

⁵ B harati ⁶ S¹⁻³ dayakārī ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S¹⁻³ ekāraṃ ⁹ S¹⁻³ suppa^o ¹⁰ More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike ¹ vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phēggugandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikagandhe ² adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattaṅgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ³ ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

3 (3) *Data* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ Sr.³ okāyiko

² Sr.³ papatīkā° here only

³ Sr.³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatīti|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Mūlagandhe adhivattā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukkabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So dātā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ|| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu|| pa|| yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4-12 (4-12) Dātā (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā sārāgandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapaj-jatīti|||¹

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati||| Tassa sutam hoti Sārāgandhe adhivattā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukkabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā sārāgandhe adhivattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So dātā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ||

So yeva peyyalo|||²

So dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ||

So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ||

¹ B, instead of saḥavyatam upapajjati, has|| pa|| pheg-gugandhe° ogandhagandhe adhivattānaṃ° upapajjati

² In S^{1.3} only; complete in B

So datā hoti papatīkagandhānam|||
 So datā hoti pattagandhānam||
 So datā hoti pupphagandhānam|||
 So datā hoti phalagandhānam|||
 So datā hoti rasagandhānam|||
 So datā hoti gandhagandhānam|||

So kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-
 kacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

13-22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti|||¹ Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā
 mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapaj-
 jati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya
 sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam
 hoti Mūlagandhe adhi vatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto
 sukha bahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param-
 marañā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam
 upapajjeyyanti||| So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti||
 yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti||
 seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| paḍiḍḍham deti||| So kā-
 yassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam
 devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco
 kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam
 devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

¹ More complete in S¹; missing in S³ which omits the
 end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing,
 I think, to the leaving out of a line

23-112 (14-23) *Dānupakāra* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko ru kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā sārāgandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| pa|| pheggugandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam||¹ tacagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| papatīkagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| patta-
gandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| pupphagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| phalagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| rasagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam|| gandhagandhe adhi-
ṭṭhānam devānam saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhagandhe adhiṭṭhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇa-
vanto sukhābhulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovataṃ kāyassa bhedā param-
maraṇā gandhagandhe adhiṭṭhānam devānam saṃvayata-
ṃ upapajjeyanti||| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ
deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ
deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padipeyyaṃ deti|| So
kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhiṭṭhā-
naṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidha-
kacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
ṭṭhānam devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

Evampiṇḍakena² ekasataṃ ca dvādasā suttam|||³

Gandhabbakāyasaṃyuttam niṭṭhitaṃ⁴|||

Tatruddānaṃ|||

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucaritaṃ||

Dātā hi apare dasa⁵||

Dānupakāra dasamā⁶||

Gandhabbā supakāsītā ti|||

¹ Sr.3 omit pheggu°

² B Ekapiṇḍakena

³ Sr.3 ekasataṃca bārasaṇca suttantaṃ bhavanti (S³ sut-
tanta bhavati)

⁴ Sr.3 samattam

⁵ B tayo

⁶ Sr.3 okāraṃ dasamaṃ

BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Valāhakakāyike¹ bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇ-
ātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā||| Santi
bhikkhave² sītavalāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā||
santi abbhavalāhakā devā|| santi vītavalāhakā devā|| santi
vassavalāhakā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti||| 3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā
valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjatīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa suttaṃ
hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhaba-
hutaṃ ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param
maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapaj-
jeyanti||| 4 So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā valāhakakāy-
ikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjatīti|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-
kacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā valāhakakāyikānaṃ
devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjatīti|||

3-22 (3) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1-8 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyikā vo; S¹ valāha° instead of valāhaka°
always

² S¹⁻³ repeat bhikkhave every time

³ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti, otherwise more complete

⁴ B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padipeyyaṃ deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Sītavalāhakā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| so annam deti|| pa|| padipeyyam deti||| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā Sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

23-52 (4-7) *Dānupakāra* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinnō kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammarañā Uṇḥavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ|||

Abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So annam deti|| pa|| padipeyyam deti|| So kāyassa bhedā parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammarañā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

¹ Sr. 3 vālāhakāyikānaṃ here and further on

53 (8) Sītaṃ

1-3 Sāvattihi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sītavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyā-māti ¹ ||| tesantaṃ cetopanidhim anvāya sītaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti||

54 (9) Uṇhaṃ

1-3 Sāvattihi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopanidhim anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

55 (10) Abbhaṃ

1-3 Sāvattihi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ ² hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopanidhim anvāya abbhaṃ hotīti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti|||

56 (11) Vāta

1-3 Sāvattihi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto ³ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vātavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam

¹ B vaseyyāmāti always

² B abbhā always

³ S¹⁻³ vātaṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇḍhim anvāya vāto hoti||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
vāto hotīti||

57 (12) Vassa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalābhakā nāma devā|| Tesam
yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇḍhim anvāya devo vassati||

5 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā
devo vassatīti||

Valāha-samyuttaṃ||

Vitthārena sattapaṇḍasa suttantā bhavanti ||

Tassuddānaṃ||¹

Desanā Sucaritaṇca²||

Dānupakārā pañcakaṃ³||

Sītaṃ Uḥhaṇca Abbhāṇca||

Vāta-Vassa-valābhakā ti⁴||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM

(1) 1 Anūāṇā (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

¹ B Valahasāṇṇuttaṃ sattapaṇḍasasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ||
tatrudānaṃ||

² Sr.³ sucaritāpaṇca

³ Sr.³ kārīpaṇcamam

⁴ B vātā°

⁵ Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jīvam taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jīvam aññaṃ sariranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā¹|| Hoti ca¹ na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Rūpe² kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

2 Aññāṇā (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| Evam imāni³ anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

3 Aññāṇā (3)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ rūpaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti¹|||

5 Ayam kho² Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Aññāṇā (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Saṅkhāresu³ kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam⁴ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Aññāṇā (5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

¹ S¹⁻³ omit vā ti

³ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

² Omitted by B

⁴ S¹⁻³ yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya aññāṇā evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu° oparam maraṇā ti vā ti||

(2) 6-10 *Adassanā* (1-5)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo|| (7) Vedanāya|| (8) Saññāya|| (9) Saṅkhāresu|| (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā, pa, viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya adassanā|| pe||

[Yathā purimagamanāṃ evaṃ pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo]¹

(3) 11-15 *Anabhisamayā* (1-5)

(11) Sāvatti||² Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya anabhisamayā||

(12) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(13) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(14) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(15) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||³

¹ Missing in B; S³ after evaṃ pañca has sikhati na na hoti tathāgato parammaraṇātivāti

² So B S³; S¹ adds ekamantaṃ° paramaraṇāti vā ti

³ 12-15 are omitted in S¹⁻³

(4) 16-20 *Ananubodhā* * (1-5)

(16) 1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vaccha-
gotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho
bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa||

5 Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| rūpanirodhagā-
miniyaṃ patipadāyo ananubodhā|| pa||

(17) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha|| pa||

(18) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha|| pa||

(19) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha|| pa||

(20) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa||
viññāṇanirodhagāminiyaṃ patipadāya ananubodhā||

(5) 21-25 *Appativedhā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo||
pa||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

(6) 26-30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe
kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā||

(7) 31-35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā||

(8) 36-40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa||

(9) 41-45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatti|| Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pe||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pa||

* The suttas 16-50 are more abridged in S¹-3, which give
only the first phrase Rūpe kho Vaccha^c—pe—

(10) 46-50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā* ¹ (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ sammodi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
gavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yāni-
māni anakavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato
loko ti vā|| pa||| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti|||²

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā³|| rūpasamudaye
apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpani-
rodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yānimāni||
pe|||

52-54 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (2-4)

(52) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe|||

(54) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe

55 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (5)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apac-
cakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apac-
cakkhakammā|| evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit the numbers 1-2, and put 3 before the
sutta 2 (=52)

³ S¹⁻³ °kammaṃ always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe||
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni
anekavihitāni dīṭṭhigatāni loke upajjanti|| Sassato loko
ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko
ti vā|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti||

Vacchagotta-samyuttaṃ samattaṃ||
Ekapiṇḍakena pañcapaññāsasuttantā bhavanti||
Tassuddānam||¹

Aññāṇā Adassanaṃ ceva||
Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā||²
Appativedhā³ Asallakkhaṇā||
Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||
Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā||⁴
Apaccakkhakamman ti||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAṀ

1 Samādhi-samāpatti

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho—voca||

3 Cattaro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B pañcapaññāsasaññuttantassudānaṃ|| (without eka-piṇḍakena)

² B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

³ S¹⁻³ appatibodho; and between this word and the preceding they insert asambodhā, which is not to be found in the text

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³, in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and being put, it seems, instead of the above asambodhā, which, however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo¹||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo²||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo²||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca³||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca⁴||

9 Seyyatthāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimhā navaṇītaṃ navaṇītaṃha sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ⁴ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti⁵||

2 *Thiti*

1-3 Sāvatti⁵|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī⁶|| Katame cattāro⁶||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ thitikusalo⁶||

5 Idha pana⁶ bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo⁶||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva⁷ samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ thitikusalo⁶||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ thitikusalo ca⁶||

8 Tatra kho⁶ bhikkhave yvāyaṃ⁴ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ thitikusalo ca|| ayam

¹ S¹⁻³ samāpatti kusalo

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ svāyaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti always

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B na ca

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyīnaṃ agga ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navaṇitaṃ navaṇitambhā sappi sappimhā sappi-maṇḍo tatra aggaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca|| pe|| pavaro cāti||¹

3 *Vutthāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva² samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na ca³ samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ vutthānakusalo ca|| ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ agga ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti||⁴

4 *Kallavā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallakusalo||⁵

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo||⁶

¹ Complete in B

² B na

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S³ has vitthāretabbaṃ instead of pa°, S¹ neither

⁵ B kallavākusalo always

⁶ The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers 6, 7 are missing in S¹, the copier, I think, having left out a line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim kallakusalo¹ ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||²

5 Ārammaṇa

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

6 Gocaro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

² More developed in S¹⁻³

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca¹|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyinaṃ aggo ca settho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā¹ khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

7 Abhinīhāro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|||

5 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|||

7 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyinaṃ aggo ca settho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

8 Sakkacca

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakāri|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sakkaccakāri hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakāri|||

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca¹|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti||

9 Sātaccakārī

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sātaccakārī||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti||

10 Sappāyam

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

¹ Omitted by S¹.3

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakāri ca^{||}

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyi samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakāri ca^{||} ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca^{||}

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ^{||} pe^{||} pavaro cāti^{||}

11 (*Samāpatti-ṭhiti*)

1-3 Sāvatti^{||} Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī^{||} Katame cattāro^{||}

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo^{||}

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo^{||}

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo^{||}

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca^{||}

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca^{||} ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca^{||}

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ^{||} pa^{||} pavaro cāti^{||}

12 (*Samāpatti-vaṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti^{||} Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī^{||} Katame cattāro^{||}

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vaṭṭhānakusalo^{||}

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim vaṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo^{||}

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vaṭṭhānakusalo^{2 ||}

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi samādhismim

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca¹ hoti samādhismim vutṭhānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|||

13 Samāpatti-kallita

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo² |||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo³|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallitakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

14 (Samāpatti-ārammaṇa)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

15 (Samāpatti-gocara)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² or kallina^o; Bkallavā as above, always

³ S¹ omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| catukoṭikaṃ
vitthāretabbam¹|| °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim
gocarakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinihāra*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihārakusalo||² [catu-
koṭikaṃ vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo
ca hoti samādhismim abhinihārakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| [catukoṭi-
kaṃ vitthāritabbam] °samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti
samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaçcakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaçcakārī|| [catukoṭikaṃ
vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti
samādhismim sātaçcakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

¹ So S¹-3; complete in B

² Ending here in S¹-3; complete in B; and so on in the
following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti|| na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca sīttho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||¹

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīrambā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggaṃ akkhāyati||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca sīttho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari attāhavārā itaṇḍuvaṇṇiyato vaṭṭa-vitthārena kira||¹

20 (*Ṭhīti-cuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhītikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhītikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim ṭhītikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhītikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

¹ This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāretabbam

21-27 (*Ṭhiti-ārammaṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī¹||| Katame cattaro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti
na samādhismim kallinakusalo||| Vitthā retabbam|||

(22) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
ārammaṇakusalo|||

(23) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocarakusalo|||

(24) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinihāra-kusalo|||

(25) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||²

(26) Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

(27) 1-4 Samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhiti-
kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim ṭhiti-
kusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catun-
naṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca||| pe|||³

28 (*Vutthāna-kallita*—)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthāna-
kusalo hoti na⁴ samādhismim kallitakusalo|||

¹ S^{1.3} jhāyino

² Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

³ 21-28 are to be found in S^{1.3} only ⁴ S^{1.3} omit na

5-7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
vutthānakusalo|||

Neva samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
kallitakusalo|||

Samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca hoti samādhismim
kallitakusalo ca|||¹

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca
pavaro cāti|||

29-34 (*Vutthana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthānakusalo
hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|||

Vitthāretabbam|||

30 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocara kusalo|||

31 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāraṇakusalo|||

32 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||

33 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

34. 4 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhis-
mim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappā-
yakārī hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|||

Vitthāretabbam|||²

¹ Less abbreviated in S¹⁻³

² So S¹⁻³; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvattihi||| Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo|||

6 Neva samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| katame cattāro||| Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra-kusalo|| pe|||

38 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|||

39 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe|| ¹

40 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|| ²

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvattihi||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||| Neva samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|||

7-9 Tatravyāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti||| ³

¹ S¹ omits 39

² 36-40 are missing in B

³ So B; little otherwise arranged in S^{1.3}

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo|| pe|| ¹

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||| ²

46 (*Gocara-Abhinihāra*)

1-7 Sāvatti|| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo||| ³ Samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Neva samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo ca|||

9-10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navanītaṃ|| navanītamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||

47-49 (*Gocara*—)

(47) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||| ⁴

50 (*Abhinihāra*—)

1-7 Sāvatti|| Samādhismim abhinihāraṇakusalo hoti

¹ Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—
pe—

² 42-45 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only

³ S¹⁻³ have this first phrase only

⁴ 47-49 are missing in B

na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo||| Neva samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti|||

51-52

(51) Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī pe|||¹

53 (Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Neva samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

54 (Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī)

Samādhismim sakkaccakārī na samādhismim sappāyakārī pe|||²

55 (Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ 51, 52 are missing in B

² 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti ¹ samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīrambā dadhi dadhimhā navanitam navanitamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||| ²

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamanā te bhikkhū bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

Evaṃ taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|||

Jhāna-saṃyuttaṃ||| ⁴

Tatruddānaṃ||| ⁵

Samādhi Samāpatti Thiti ca Vuṭṭhānaṃ||
Kallitārammaṇena ⁶ ca Gocaro ⁷ Abhinihāro ⁷
Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| atho pi Sappāyanti ⁸|||

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|||

Tassuddānaṃ|||

Khandha-Rādha-saṃyuttañca|||

Ditṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||

Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||

Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² 9 is missing in B

³ B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samādhisaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|||

⁵ S¹⁻³ Tesāṃ nidānāni sabbāni Jetavane bhaṇitāni—Tatruddānaṃ bhavati—

⁶ B kallavā°

⁷ S¹⁻³ -ora ora

⁸ S¹⁻³ sappāyāti

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti||

Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti|||¹

¹ So B—Instead of Khandhavagga° S¹⁻³ have

Tatra vagguddānam—

Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S³ -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca
Attā Dīpena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—

Upādāyo Araha (S³ -haṃ) Khajjanīyo Theram Pupphena
pañcamam majjhepaññāsako sambuddhena pakāsītam—

Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam
tatiyo paññāsako vutto nipāto (S³ pa—) vuccati—

Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto
ca Nāgo ca Dija Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto
ca Jhāyi bhavati dvādasāti—

Khandhavaggo—

INDICES.

INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Samyuttas.

XXII.	Kh. =	Khanda-samyuttam	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā. =	Rādha-samyuttam	(II.)
XXIV.	Di. =	Diṭṭhi-samyuttam	(III.)
XXV.	Ok. =	Okkantika-samyuttam	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up. =	Uppāda-samyuttam	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil. =	Kilesa-samyuttam	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā. =	Sāriputta-samyuttam	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā. =	Nāga-samyuttam	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su. =	Supanna-samyuttam	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan. =	Gandhabba-samyuttam	(X.)
XXXII.	Val. =	Valāha-samyuttam	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac. =	Vacchagotta-samyuttam	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh. =	Jhāna-samyuttam	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Samyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Samyuttas (XXII.-XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between []

Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (See | Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
Jetavana) 86

- Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 55
 Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95
 Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88
 Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9
 Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
 Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122-123, 127-135
 Uṇhalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 54
 Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
 Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 90
 Kaccāno or Kaccāyano (Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Kapilavattu nagara, Kh. XXII. 80
 Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 124-125
 Kalandakanivāpa (see Veluvana)
 Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe], Kh. XXII. 88
 Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII. 60
 Kuṭāgārasālā Kh. XXII. 60, 86
 Kula (or Kurara-) gharapapāta-pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Kusavati rājadhanī, Kh. XXII. 96
 Kottika or Kottita (Mahā-), Kh. 122, 123, 127-134
 Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
 Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
 Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 89
 Gangā nadi, Kh. XXII. 95, Di XXIV. 6
 Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
 Gotama, Vac. XXIV.
 Ghositārāma [desa Kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
 Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 90
 Jetavana, as Sāvatti, except Kh. XXII. 82
 Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pitucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84
 Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 89
 Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh. XXII. 2
 Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII. 96
 Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh. XXII. 1, 2
 Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapilavattusmim], Kh. XXII. 80

- Pārileyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
- Puṇṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
- Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
- Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60
- Badarikārāma [desa kosam-biyam], Kh. XXII. 89
- Bārāṇasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
- Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1
- Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
- Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
- Māgandīya (or Māgaṇṭhīa), Kh. XXII. 3
- Māra, Kh. XXII. 63; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 35, 36
- Migadāya [desa Bārānasiyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
[— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
- Migāramātupasāda (=Pubbārāmā), Kh. XXII. 82
- Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85
- Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88; Sā. XXVIII. 10
- Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
- Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
- Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
- Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Valāhakakāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
- Vassavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
- Vātavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
- Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
- Velamikā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
- Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Sakka [deva- or manussa?], Kh. XXII. 4
- Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
- Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
- Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135;
- Sāvattthi, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158; Rā. XXIII. 1-46; Di. XXIV. 1-96; Ok. XXV. 1-10; Up. XXVI. 1-10; Kil.

XXVII. 1-10; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9; Nā. XXIX. 1-14; Su. XXX. 1-10; Gand. XXXI. 1-23; Val. XXXI. 1-12; Vac. XXXII. 1-55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1-55	Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99	Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Sītavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53	Sumsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
	Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
	Soṇo gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
	Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between () are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7	Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31	187-189; Rā XXIII. 13,
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149	14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aññaṃjivam aññaṃ sariraṃ, Di. XXIV. 14	Aniccata, Kh. XXII. 45, 46
Aññānā, Vac. XXXIII. 1-5	(or Saññi), 102
Atitānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11	Aniccadhamma, Rā XXIII. 26
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43	Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39-42
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155	Anupalakkhanam, Vac. XXXIII. 31-35
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6-10	Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26	Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143-145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42	Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69	Apaccakkhakamma, Vac. XXXIII. 51-55
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20	Apaccupalakkhana, Vac. XXXIII. 36-40
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12	Apaccupekkhakā, Vac. XXXIII. 46-50
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15	Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25

- Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
 Abbhijānam (S. parijānam)
 Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
 Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII. 65
 Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh. XXII. 156-7
 Abhinihāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
 (Abhinihāra—Sakkaccakāri—
 Sātaccakāri—Sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52
 Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā. XXIII. 8
 Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77
 Arūpi attā, Di. XXIII. 20
 Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113
 Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2
 Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 41-49
 Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 26-30
 Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10
 Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88
 Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28 73, 129, 130

 Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5
 Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61
 Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37, 98, 83, 158
 Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
 (Ārammaṇa—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra—sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri—sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 41-45

 Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9
 Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65

 Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII. 7, 8
 Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121
 Upādānam parivattam, Kh. XXII. 66
 Upādiyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63
 Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53
 Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4
 Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5, 6
 Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

 Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24
 Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23
 Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ;
 Di. XXIV. 23
 Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

 Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116
 Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125
 Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā. XXXIV. 4
 (Kallita—ārammaṇa—gocara—
 abhinihāra—sakkacca-
 kāri—sātaccakāri—sappā-
 yakāri), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40
 Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6
 Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36
 Kulaputtana dukkhā, Kh. XXII. 146-148
 Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134, 135
 Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79
 Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok. XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ;
 Kil. XXVII. 10
 Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43
 Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

- Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
 Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
 Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkac-
 cakāri—sātaccakāri—sap-
 pāyakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 46-
 49
 Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96
- Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up.
 XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
 Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up.
 XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
 Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25;
 111-112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
 Channo, Kh. XXII. 90
- Ṭhiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
 (Ṭhiti—vutthāna—kallina—
 ārammana—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra — sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri — sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 20-27
- Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up.
 XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
 Tassa sutam, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8,
 9, 10
 Taṃ jivaṃ taṃ sarīram, Di.
 XXIV. 13
 Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84
- Dātā, Gan. 3-12
 Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11-
 14; Su. XXX. 7-10; Gan.
 XXXI. 13-23; Val. XXXII.
 3-7
 Dittṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV.
 8
- Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67,
 104, 140-142; Rā. XXIII.
 15, 16, 27-28, 39, 40
 Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII.
 16, 26
 Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
 Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
 Dvayakāri, Su. XXX. 3-6
 Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up.
 XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
 Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
 Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
 Natumbhaka, Kh. XXII. 33,
 34
 Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
 Nadi, Kh. XXII. 93
 Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51,
 52
 Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV.
 16
 Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
 Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII.
 72
 Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
 Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII.
 22, 34, 46
 Neva rūpi nārūpi, Di. XXIV.
 22
 Neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
 gato, Di. XXIV. 18
 No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII.
 152; Di. XXIV. 4
- Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
 Pabhaṅgu, Kh. XXII. 32
 Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
 Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
 Paṇitatarāma, Nā. XXIX. 2

- Parijānam (or Abhijānam) Kh. XXII. 4
 Parinña, Kh. XXII. 23
 Parinneyya, Kh. XXII. 106; Rā. XXIII. 4
 Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118, 119
 Pāḷeeyya, Kh. XXII. 81
 Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80
 Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3
 Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82
 Puppham, Kh. XXII. 91
 Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4; Up. XXVI. 4; Kil. XXVII. 4
 Pheṇa, Kh. XXII. 95.

 Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117
 Bijam, Kh. XXII. 54
 Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)
 Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3
 Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22
 Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36
 Bhikkhu (- Avijjā Vijjā), Kh. XXII. 113, 114

 Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64
 Mahā-Diṭṭhi (s. Diṭṭhi)
 Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70
 Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35
 Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2, 12, 24, 36
 Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

 Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16, 17
 Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

 Rajaniya santhitam, Kh. XXII. 70

 Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71
 Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92
 Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2; Up. XXVI. 2; Kil. XXVII. 2
 Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19
 Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV. 21

 Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87
 Vaddha — Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44
 Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12
 Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1; Val. XXXIII. 11
 Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101
 Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114
 Viññaṇa, Ok. XXV. 3; Up. XXVI. 3; Kil. XXVII. 3; Sā. XXVIII. 6
 Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154
 Vīveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1
 Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3
 (Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-gocara-abhinihāra-sakkaccakāri-sātaaccakāri-sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34
 Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5; Up. XXVI. 5; Kil. XXVII. 5

 Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8
 (Sakkaccakāri-Sātaaccakāri-Sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 53-54
 Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105
 Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S. Aniccata) Ok. XXV. 6; Up. XXVI. 6; Kil. XXVII. 6

- Saññi, Sā. XXVIII. 8
 Saññojanam, Kh. 120
 Sātaccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
 Sattatṭhānam, Kh. XXII. 57
 Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jhā. XXXIV. 10
 Samaṇā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108; Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
 Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII. 47
 Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
 Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā. XXXIV. 1-55
 (Samāpatti - thiti - vuṭṭhāna - kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara - abhinihāra - sakkacca - sāt - acca kāri - sappāyakārī, Jhā. 11-19)
 Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75, 131-132; Rā. XXIII. 21, 33, 45
 Samudayadhammā, Kh. XXII. 126, 127, 128
 • Samuddakam (Suddhikam)
 Sambuddho, Khā. XXII. 58
 Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
 Sātaccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9 (Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 55
 Sita, Val. XXXII. 8
 Silam, Kh. XXII. 122
 Siho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
 Sukhadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 25
 Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2; Val. XXXII. 2
 Suecimukhī, Sā. XXVIII. 10
 Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
 Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98; Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1; Gan. XXXI. 1
 Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
 So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
 Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
 Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109; Rā. XXIII. 7
 Haranti, Su. 2
 Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20; Di. XXIV. 7
 Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
 Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
 Avitivattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
 Asekhañāṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
 Āyu namū ca viññāṇam Kh. XXII. 76 (4)

Imañca kāyam ārabha, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)

Etādisāyaṃ santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)

Evaṃ khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)

Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)

Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)

Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)

Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)

Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)

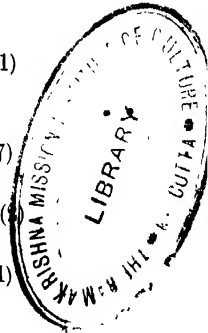
Ye pi dighāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)

Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)

Sattaratana-sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)

Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)



ERRATA.

B. G. R. 93

- P. 84, instead of 78 (7) Siha (1) read 78 (6) Siha
- P. 86, instead of ") Siha (2) read 79 (7) Khajjani
- P. 104, in the e ing Uddāna, read Siho instead of Siha

12 MAR 1964

ACK.

12 MAR 1964

The Graham Press,
UNWIN BROTHERS,
CHILWORTH AND LONDON.
1891

